Glenn County
California

Proposal for:
Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan

INTEGRATED **SOLUTIONS**
CONSULTING

Los Angeles, CA • P: 877.437.4271 • F: 877.684.0557
www.i-s-consulting.com

INTEGRATED SOLUTIONS
CONSULTING

September 26, 2014

Glenn County Planning & Public Works Agency
777 North Colusa Street
Willows, CA 95988
Attn: Andy Popper, Associate Planner

Dear Mr. Andy Popper,

As the individual authorized to contractually obligate and negotiate for Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC), I am pleased to present our response to the Glenn County Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan (MJHMP) Request for Proposal. This proposal describes our team, qualifications, and approach to effectively develop a fully integrated Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan for Glenn County.

We believe that our team offers a contractor who embodies all the elements critical to the success of this project. Specifically, ISC will provide a contractor that:

- Is a Firm with Client-focused, National Expertise
- Is a Recognized Leader in Mitigation Planning
- Has Extensive Experience Utilizing GIS-Based Technologies to Enhance Mitigation Planning Efforts
- Has Proven Best Practices and Innovative Solutions in Emergency Management
- Has a Demonstrated Project Methodology that Ensures Programmatic Success

We appreciate the opportunity to bid on this very important project, and we look forward to the possibility of working with Glenn County on the development of a Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan.

Sincerely,

Daniel Martin, Ph.D., CEM, CFM

Managing Principal, Integrated Solutions Consulting, Inc.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

A. PROJECT UNDERSTANDING *2*
B. SCOPE OF WORK *4*
TASK 1: PROJECT MANAGEMENT 5
TASK 2: ORGANIZE RESOURCES 7
TASK 3: PUBLIC INVOLVEMENT 10
TASK 4: ASSESS RISKS/GIS ANALYSIS 11
TASK 5: ESTABLISH GOALS AND OBJECTIVES 18
TASK 6: DEVELOP MITIGATION STRATEGIES 18
TASK 7: COMPLETE DRAFT OF MULTI-JURISDICTION HAZARD MITIGATION PLAN 20
TASK 8: FINALIZE PLAN AND PRINT 21
TASK 9: INTEGRATION AND CLOSEOUT 21
C. PROJECT TEAM *22*
D. QUALIFICATIONS *26*
RELATED EXPERIENCE 31
E. WORK SAMPLES *39*
APPENDIX A: REFERENCES *40*
APPENDIX B: RESUMES OF KEY PERSONNEL *42*

A. PROJECT UNDERSTANDING

Like most states and local jurisdictions, Glenn County and the State of California are not immune to natural hazards. Each year brings new concerns and an increasing probability of a natural or manmade disaster occurring within the jurisdictional boundaries of Glenn County, such as earthquakes, wildfires, and flooding. In fact, the catastrophic wildfires in past years that have occurred throughout the state serve as a constant reminder that every community, including Glenn County, is vulnerable to all types of hazards.

Over the past three decades, the nation has witnessed an alarming increase in the frequency and impact of large-scale emergencies and disasters. Congress has witnessed a significant increase in direct and indirect costs, as well as economic disruption and loss of life, from disasters. For this reason, Congress passed Public Law 106-390, the Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000, in order to control federal costs of disaster assistance by initiating a national sustained program for pre-disaster hazard mitigation at the local level. Consequently, there is a growing commitment on the part of all levels of government to invest in the development and maintenance of local-hazard mitigation plans that can provide the foundation for effective pre- and post-disaster mitigation actions.

Although the Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 is a much-needed program, it is inherent with programmatic constraints that limit the effectiveness of local government to secure funding and implement necessary mitigation actions. The Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 established FEMA's nationally competitive Pre Disaster Mitigation Program; however, since its inception, funding has been limited nationwide.

Nevertheless, substantial mitigation funding is available for local governments in a post-disaster environment through various FEMA programs such as Sections 404 and 406 of the Hazard Mitigation Grant Program. Furthermore, additional funding sources are available through various pre- and post- disaster programs operated by other federal agencies. As stated by the Subcommittee on Economic Development, Public Buildings, and Emergency Management, "emergency managers at all levels should leverage all available funding and resources from multiple sources wherever possible...[and]...should not restrict their activities to only limited Federal funding to achieve goals outlined within their mitigation strategies."

As part of our commitment to assist Glenn County, Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) understands the funding constraints facing local jurisdictions, and can leverage our programmatic knowledge and experience to assist Glenn County in meeting both the short and long-term goals as it relates specifically to preparing an integrated Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan, in accordance with 44 CFR 201, AB 2140 and, more importantly, implementation. Furthermore, we recognize and advocate that the sincere investment in the development and maintenance of local-hazard mitigation plans on the part of all levels of government will provide the foundation for effective pre- and post-disaster mitigation actions; and ultimately greater resilience.

As a nationally recognized team, we are client-focused and purely dedicated to the profession of emergency management and the many disciplines that support it. For these reasons, Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) is committed and qualified to fulfill all provisions and objectives as outlined in this RFP. This proposal will provide testimony of our dedication and exceptional services to clients across the country, and the outstanding performance of its individual members. ISC has prepared an exemplary team of professionals ready to assist Glenn County to develop a Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan to position the County and its partners for future programmatic and funding efficiencies.

OUR TEAM'S CAPABILITIES

We believe the proposed Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) Team offers Glenn County a unique, unmatched, and valuable team of committed and experienced individuals, and a contractor that will provide the County with a structured, proven, and integrated approach to hazard mitigation planning projects, supported by local knowledge and recognized emergency management expertise. Our intent is to provide Glenn County with a Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan that is programmatically and operationally effective.

Specifically, we will provide Glenn County with:

- ✓ **A Firm with Client-focused, National Expertise:** We are client-focused and purely dedicated to the field of comprehensive emergency management and the disciplines that support it. The ISC team has successfully executed numerous emergency management and mitigation planning projects for rural and urban counties and states throughout the nation. We present a team that has successfully augmented and complemented our nationally recognized FEMA Disaster Recovery and Hazard Mitigation experience with our client's existing emergency management expertise and local knowledge.
- ✓ **A Recognized Leader in Mitigation Planning:** ISC's principal manager has leveraged his exceptional knowledge in emergency management and hazard mitigation policy to establish a storied success of developing nationally recognized hazard mitigation plans that receive FEMA approval upon initial submission and position our clients to maximize pre- and post-disaster mitigation funding. Our principal manager and designated lead planner are recognized leaders in the industry and the architect of several FEMA-approved mitigation plans.
- ✓ **A Firm Dedicated to Researching and Applying Geographic Information System (GIS) Technologies:** The ISC Team is experienced in applying GIS technologies to real-world challenges to a wide range of hazard management needs. This includes assisting federal, state, and local governments in identifying and quantifying the impacts of natural and manmade hazard scenarios through HAZUS-MH Level 2 analyses.
- ✓ **A firm that has a Proven Best Practices and Innovative Solutions in Emergency Management:** ISC has continued success in providing local jurisdictions with Comprehensive Emergency Management (CEM) solutions in order to manage the increasing demands of the growing number of new federal directives, mandates, and grant requirements. Most recently, ISC utilized its Odysseus™ system to enhance mitigation plan updates, ensure consistency with a local county's operations strategy, and compliance with federal and state statutes. Odysseus™ is ISC's electronic-based program management system that provides jurisdictions with a robust system that increases efficiency, ensures regulatory compliance, and maximizes funding allocations.
- ✓ **A Demonstrated Project Methodology that Ensures Programmatic Success:** ISC possesses a time-proven project approach that is consistent with FEMA's *How-to-Guide to Mitigation Planning*, yet tailored to meet Montebello's growing number of programmatic needs. Our approach provides an efficient method that will fulfill multiple programmatic requirements including Public Law 106-390, Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000.

B. SCOPE OF WORK

Demonstrated Project Methodology that Ensures Programmatic Success

Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) will work closely with Glenn County and the Steering Committee throughout the Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan (MJHMP) preparation process. ISC's active participation will help to ensure that the team meets the requirements as defined by DMA 2000, as well as provide a document that supplements the emergency management standards and regulations as prescribed in the State of California, AB 2140. This best-practice approach will provide a steady foundation to develop a mitigation plan as well as integrate into preparedness activities of the County, providing a method to preserve the lives and property of the people of Glenn County. More specifically, ISC will assist Glenn County in developing a MJHMP that is operational both before and after a disaster; and one that is closely integrated with existing County emergency management planning doctrine, objectives, and strategies.

PROJECT MANAGEMENT APPROACH

Because the Tasks as specified in the Scope of Work are interdependent and must accomplish specific project objectives, our team has developed a preliminary action plan that provides a framework to execute each task in the most efficient manner. Our key tasks will be organized in three major phases:

Phase 1: Project Management

Based on our prior experience of executing similar task-oriented contracts, it is essential that a clear understanding of the goals and objectives are established prior to initiating the project. A collaborative approach will ensure the objectives of Glenn County are successfully realized. To foster a collaborative approach, the County will have the opportunity to provide feedback and direction throughout the project life-cycle. Our approach outlined below will ensure that a clear understanding is achieved between both parties about the content and context of work initiated by the ISC Team.

Phase 2: Project Execution

The tasks outlined in the Scope of Work below are essential to the success of any hazard mitigation plan. Due to the continual nature of effective mitigation planning efforts, emphasis during this phase will focus on developing cohesion with the County, as well as third parties including local jurisdictions, key stakeholders, regional partners and state and federal partners. The ISC Team will utilize proven best practices and our experience in forming an efficient strategy to accomplish the assigned tasks in this phase.

Phase 3: Project Closeout

Project closeout will be done in accordance with the County specifications. Upon completion of this project and finalization of proposed deliverables, the Project Manager will provide a "Project Close-Out" report. This report will incorporate the final "Monthly Status of Accomplishments and Costs" report information, summarize project efforts, and recommend improved methodologies for future initiatives.

PROPOSED SCOPE OF WORK

PHASE 1: PROJECT MANAGEMENT

Task 1: Project Management

Sub-Task 1.1 Project Kickoff Meeting with Glenn County

The ISC Team will meet with the designated County representative(s) and Steering Committee to review and coordinate the tasks of the assigned project. During this meeting, we will introduce the proposed ISC Team, present the Project Management Plan, identify initial data requests, and establish processes for collecting data, designation of control, points of contact and quantity of and schedule for project deliverables. Additionally, we will discuss and define administrative requirements for the project, including correspondence, invoicing, and other related project issues. This project kick-off meeting will outline expectations and responsibilities. The management plan will be modified as needed based on this initial meeting.

Additional kickoff meetings in the three geographic regions will also be held as discussed in Phase 2.

Sub-Task 1.2 Project Management Plan Development and Strategy & Quality Assurance and Control

The Project Manager will utilize the Project Management Plan to guide a comprehensive project management approach throughout the execution of all project tasks. The Project Management Plan will be used by the ISC Team to manage the quality of the overall project engagement. The Project Management Plan will guide the execution of the project, measure progress, and depict the proposed team structure with assigned functions, duties, and responsibilities that will meet the project needs.

Scope Management and Change Control: Additionally, the Project Management Plan will be developed to address:

- Project description, goals, and objectives
- Project structure, scope management, and controls
- Quality assurance procedures
- Project risks and mitigation

The project description and overall objectives will be identified in the project management plan. Goals of the project that have been identified by and confirmed with the County will be included. In addition, internal objectives, goals and strategies will be identified in the detail needed for the project team to fully execute the project and meet internal strategies.

Project Management Strategy
1. Define Project Scope
2. Understand Client Expectations
3. Establish a Work Plan, Timeline & Budget
4. Assign Key Staff
5. Establish Issue Resolution Process
6. Monitor Progress & Quality
7. Communicate with Client
8. Obtain Feedback
9. Continuously Improve
10. Deliver Results

Upon approval of the Project Management Plan by the County, our team will commence on the project. The ISC Team will provide the County with the General Safety Plan Update and MJHMP Project Management Plan as a hardcopy and electronic copy within 2 weeks of contract award.

Resource Management: In order to facilitate increased coordination and provide the County with a technical contractor that will meet and exceed expectations, Integrated Solutions Consulting has selected the most qualified staff for this project. In the unfortunate event that key personnel assigned to this project become unavailable, ISC has identified support staff and potential candidates that would be available to fill-in. These changes would be implemented only with the approval of the County.

Communications and Information Management: ISC and its team have invested in advanced technologies to facilitate communication and information sharing between our key personnel and staff. The video conferencing and desktop sharing capabilities of our company have proven to be extremely helpful on past projects, and have served to increase internal and external communication. This is will only be used if any attendee is unable to be present for a meeting. We have also invested in a highly secure web-based project management tool that provides increased transparency and administration throughout the project life-cycle.

Potential Risks and Mitigation Strategy: The risk identification process distinguishes between potential risks and identified risks. When a risk is detected, it will be reported to the Project Manager or Principal. Each time a new risk is detected, it shall be managed (identified, assessed, etc.) by the Project Manager or designee. Nevertheless, the biggest effort has to be put at the beginning in order to anticipate, as far as possible, the monitoring of possible risks to the project. The preventive and corrective treatment consists of suitable actions, to reduce the severity and the probability of occurrence of these risks or control of the risks.

Quality Assurance & Control: For this project, the ISC Team will use its pre-existing Quality Assurance Plan (QAP). ISC's QAP defines the organization and the methodology that will be used for all Integrated Solutions Consulting project engagements. The QAP forms a common standard for the entire project lifecycle by 1) identifying processes that will be applied to assure quality, 2) defines roles and responsibilities to ensure successful project with deliverables on time, 3) provides the project management team with indicators to allow appropriate decisions, and to track and report on project progress, 4) describe software management practices: procedures, rules, and applicable methods for project, and finally 5) outlines documentation management and delivery procedures. The Quality Assurance and Control strategy for this project will be included in the Project Management Plan.

More specifically, the Quality Assurance Plan (QAP) defines the organization and the methodology that Integrated Solutions Consulting will apply throughout its projects. It forms a common standard for the entire project lifecycle. The QAP shall be applied to all tasks, by all employees, for all deliverables.

If there is conflict between Integrated Solutions Consulting's Quality Assurance procedures, it should be brought to the attention of the Project Manager. Normally, precedence shall be given to the project's Project Management Plan. Where problems are identified during a quality review, corrective actions shall be agreed between the County and Integrated Solutions Consulting. The ISC Principal and Project Manager shall ensure that the agreed corrective action is effectively implemented within the set timescale.

The quality objectives are to provide quality support to partners and monitor adherence to the QAP throughout the lifecycle of the project. The QAP is designed to provide for the assurance of quality, according to project characteristics, needs, and demands. Quality is the responsibility of all employees. Internally, the aim of quality control is to enable and control the development and production of deliverables compliant with the characteristics and the requirements defined for the project. The Principal and Project Manager are responsible for the control of internal deliverables.

Sub-Task 1.3 Project Status Reporting

Weekly Project Status Reports: The designated Project Manager will provide a "Weekly Status Report" to designated County and/or Steering Committee representative(s) by participating in bi-weekly project status meetings and/or conference calls. The purpose of these meetings will be to ensure projects tasks are on schedule, within budget, and that any immediate issues or concerns can be mitigated and/or resolved.

Additionally, per the RFP, the ISC Team will participate in the County's Board of Supervisors meetings, as needed.

Monthly Project Reviews: The designated Project Manager will provide a "Monthly Status of Accomplishments and Costs" report to the designated County and/or Steering Committee representative. The monthly report will include an itemized invoice, a summary of accomplishments by task, an overall assessment of project progress, major accomplishments and deliverables for the reporting period, a summary of the tasks due during the next month, any current and foreseeable problems, and proposed corrective actions. Program risks will be identified in the report, along with actions to reduce project risks. Finally, a financial status will be provided of individual tasks as well as an overall project budget to date. Monthly invoices will be submitted with the Monthly Project Status Updates.

PHASE 2: PROJECT EXECUTION

Task 2: Organize Resources

To utilize ISC's proven methodology of organization, collaboration, documentation, and assessment, it is necessary that the County provide our team with Glenn County's current plans and related documentation important to developing the mitigation plan, including those of local jurisdictions. Upon receiving the requested material, the ISC Team will organize the documents and complete an initial evaluation and assessment.

To ensure the development of a comprehensive approach to the Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan, the ISC Team will utilize and integrate information and data related, but not limited to GIS databases, planning documents (Comprehensive Emergency Plan, Recovery Plans, etc.), and information or reports on previous disasters. In close coordination with the County, our team will make controlled efforts to coordinate with the local, state, and federal governments to obtain hazard information, development trends, known vulnerabilities, and experiences mitigating, responding, and recovering from disasters.

In order to obtain relevant GIS data, our team will coordinate with local and county GIS staff across the County to review existing GIS data. The analysis and review will include critical facilities, Digital Flood Insurance Rate Maps (DFIRM), other digital flood maps, digital elevation models (DEM), hazard maps, county-owned properties, and base map framework layers.

Sub-Task 2.1 Coordinate Steering Committee

Due to the scope and complexity of the project, the ISC Team will assist Glenn County to identify and organize the Steering Committee. Identifying this core group is important to ensure support of the overall planning process and implementation once the plan is completed. Some considerations should be given when selecting the individual members of the Steering Committee, such as:

- The ability to speak for their organization and/or municipality;
- Providing visionary characteristics;
- Having desire and time to commit, and;
- Understanding local politics and issues

Once Glenn County has formed the Steering Committee, the ISC team will conduct a kickoff meeting to initiate the mitigation planning process. Additional Steering Committee meetings will be conducted throughout the duration of the project. The kickoff meeting will address the following items:

- Address FEMA's requirements for mitigation plans;
- Identify members' contribution to the planning process;
- Address preliminary goals and objectives;
- Identify (and debrief) meetings with key community stakeholders and any other bodies that may seem appropriate;
- Distribute questionnaires that will assist in identifying resources that will be needed for successful completion of the project;
- Highlight the progress to date and the schedule for the remainder of the planning process, and;
- Solicit input from members

To facilitate continual participation of the Steering Committee members, the ISC Team will provide regular correspondence to keep all relevant stakeholders and participants abreast of the status of the Glenn County Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Planning process. This will be accomplished by initiating telephone conference calls, e-mails, interviews, and a limited number of additional meetings, as necessary.

Sub-Task 2.2 Establish Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan Development Process and Strategy

The ISC Team will coordinate with the County and the Steering Committee on developing an effective strategy to integrate and work collaboratively with each respective member and participating stakeholders.

Upon the County and Steering Committee's approval of the MJHMP development strategy, and in order to ensure coordination efficiencies, the ISC Team will implement the strategy in each stakeholder. Implementation will likely include training Steering Committee members to effectively utilize the Odysseus™ Planning and Preparedness tool (discussed in Sub-Task 2.4) and training and educating participating stakeholders of the need and importance of mitigation planning, and how to go about fulfilling their deliverables, such identifying and prioritizing hazards and considering mitigation goals and projects.

Sub-Task 2.3 Gather Information and Data

While the project kick-off meeting will be used to gather information from the participating stakeholders/organizations, additional follow-up efforts will be necessary to ensure that input and critical information from each stakeholders/organizations is incorporated into the plans. In order to ensure that the project kickoff meeting is productive and fully utilized to support the need for information and data, the ISC Team in coordination with the County and the Steering Committee will issue a memorandum requesting that participants come to the meeting with the requested documents and data files.

Each participant will be responsible to provide the ISC Team with the requested information. The ISC Team will provide follow-up letters/e-mails and inquiries to remind each participant of the information requirements, or to address items that need further clarification. The ISC Team will leverage existing technologies within the County to facilitate information gathering.

The ISC Team will then review documentation provided by each participant and the County. This information will be evaluated and incorporated into the MJHMP planning process to the extent possible to provide a comprehensive approach to the identification of all relevant hazards, the vulnerabilities of Glenn County assets, and the development

of mitigation actions. Additional data and information may be needed from the Department of Homeland Security (DHS), including FEMA, United States Environmental Protection Agency (U.S. EPA), California State agencies, neighboring jurisdictions, or local authorities to supplement documentation obtained in this task.

To ensure development of a comprehensive approach to the development of the Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan, the ISC Team will review, utilize, and integrate documentation, information and data related, but not limited, to:

- Geographic Information System (GIS) databases;
- Planning documents, including Comprehensive Emergency Plan, Emergency Operations Plan, Recovery Plans, and Storm water Master Plan, related environmental documentation pursuant to CEQA/NEPA, etc.;
- Information or reports related to previous disasters and known vulnerabilities and risks, and;
- Identification of major safety hazard issues

In close coordination with the County, Steering Committee, and participating organizations, the ISC Team will make efforts to coordinate with the local, state, and federal governments to obtain hazard information, development trends, known vulnerabilities, and past experiences mitigating, responding, and recovering from disasters. Coordination efforts will include:

- Interview pre-identified local officials and pre-identified FEMA officials, and;
- Contacting other resources such as Natural Hazards Center, Hazard Disaster Center, National Weather Service, Association of State Floodplain Managers, International Association of Emergency Managers, etc.

Coordination efforts will be accomplished using the following methods:

- Documented telephone calls and interviews;
- E-mail correspondence, and;
- Meetings (if necessary) – in conjunction with previously scheduled Steering Committee meetings – with key stakeholder representatives

Sub-Task 2.4 Implement Web-based Planning Technology to Support Storage, Real-time Access, Version Control, and Information-Sharing

Odysseus™, is an electronic-based, web-enabled program management system that will provide the County with a robust system that will increase efficiency, ensure regulatory compliance, and maximize funding allocations. The ISC Team will offer Glenn County a subscription for Odysseus™ at no additional cost during the duration of the project in order to meet and facilitate participation, collaboration, and information sharing.

The acknowledged gap between preparedness requirements and state and local resources and capabilities led Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) to develop the Odysseus® Preparedness and Planning System. Odysseus® was developed by emergency managers and preparedness professionals with experience and knowledge in federal, state, and local level preparedness, mitigation, response, and recovery operations in an All-Hazard environment.

DYSSEUS
On-line Preparedness and Planning System

Odysseus™, is cloud-based program management system that will provide a robust system that will increase operational effectiveness, ensure regulatory compliance, and maximize funding efficiency. Most recently, ISC utilized the Odysseus™ system to enhance the greater Chicago Metropolitan area and the State of Illinois' Comprehensive Emergency Management Program.

*The Odysseus™ System has been **acknowledged by leading emergency management research institutions** as an innovative solution that utilizes cutting-edge technologies to solve the challenges of the modern emergency manager.*

Through ISC's high level of operational experience and knowledge, it was determined that preparedness operations must be improved in both efficiency and effectiveness to close the gap between requirements and resources / capabilities. Odysseus® provides the unique characteristic of providing standardization and flexibility, concurrently, to greatly increase the preparedness capabilities by efficiently and effectively enabling emergency preparedness organizations to design, develop, maintain, and continually improve operations by realizing a Comprehensive Emergency Management Program.

Odysseus® will provide the County with a robust system that will:

- Facilitate the integration of comprehensive emergency management doctrine in a consistent and operational format;
- Create transparency throughout the MJHMP planning process;
- Provide an innovative structure that will ensure a consistent and operational format;
- Provides a scalable platform that can be modified to meet the needs of the County;
- Assist in the management of the Steering Committee;
- Increase the accessibility, efficiency, and effectiveness of the planning process, and;
- Ensures programmatic compliance of performance-based grant measures with governing bodies

Sub-Task 2.5 Maintain Sign-in Sheets and Meeting Minutes

In order to manage a project of this scale, the ISC Team will ensure that sign-in-sheets and meeting minutes are maintained, tracked, reconciled and reported to the County and HMPT for all scheduled and conducted meeting.

Task 3: Public Involvement

During the update and planning process, the ISC Team will conduct multiple public forums and public outreach activities to solicit public involvement as prescribed in Public Law 106-390. Our team will conduct the presentations during the public meetings and will assist in answering questions. The first will provide a briefing of the County risk assessment findings and the second will present the proposed mitigation goals, objectives and strategies. Other meetings will be scheduled as necessary.

Additionally, the ISC Team will provide support to the County's efforts to inform the public and businesses about the opportunity to participate in the planning process. These efforts may include:

- Advertisements in local newspapers;
- Preparation of public service announcements and press releases;
- Distribution of brochures, newsletters and fliers, and;
- Posting information and announcements on the County's and municipalities' web sites, or other sites.

Methods of capturing the public's comments and concerns may include recording or documenting the meetings, providing comment cards, use of easel charts to record comments during question and answer sessions, and memorandums summarizing the proceedings.

Sub-Task 3.1 Conduct Public Forums/Meetings

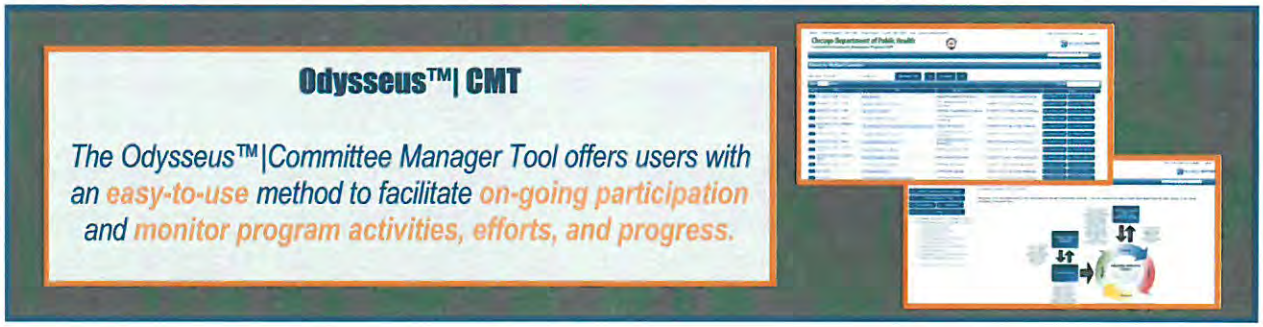
As stated above, the ISC Team will conduct a minimum of two (2) public forums and several public outreach activities to solicit public involvement as prescribed in Public Law 106-390. Comments will be captured utilizing an interactive online environment, which will foster ongoing participation by the public beyond the two meetings. This effective use of technology will but will still ensure that the project remains focused and on task.

Sub-Task 3.2 Inform and Provide Opportunities for County, Businesses, Non-profits, and Neighboring Jurisdictions to be involved in the Update and Planning Process

The ISC Team will reach out to and invite local leaders, local and regional experts, businesses, and community organization. The ISC Team will send out personalized correspondence to invite key stakeholders to participate in the MJHMP process.

Innovative Optional Subtask 3.3 Odysseus™|Committee Management Tool

In today's environment of fiscal conservativeness, limited availability of resources, and the necessity to balance competing demands, it is imperative that the engagement of assigned work groups and key stakeholders is efficient and effective. In addition to periodic planning meetings with the County's designated HMPT, ISC will utilize its Odysseus™|Committee Management system to document the planning process, provide a method on-going committee collaboration, offer an archival repository of planning meeting minutes and information, and ensure the active participation of committee members and key stakeholders throughout the life-cycle of the update and planning process.



Task 4: Assess Risks/GIS Analysis

A community's hazard risk assessment is a critical document that defines a community's strategic common operational picture to mitigate, as well as prepare, protect, respond, and recover to emergencies and disasters. The ISC Team also recognizes that a community's vulnerability assessment and analysis is a definitive measure of the risk associated with each individual hazard. Therefore, in addition to conducting a natural hazard risk assessment, the ISC project team will incorporate an **all-hazards** risk assessment. This approach will additionally serve as the foundation for other County initiatives and create increased programmatic efficiencies and a common operational picture. Given past experience, this approach has been proven to be extremely successful.

The ISC Team will rely on its experience developing natural, technological, and political hazard risk and vulnerability assessments for some of the nation's most complex communities and infrastructure systems, including those located in California. ISC's proven methodology:

- Ensures uniformity between hazard categories;
- Utilizes empirical values that can be universally applied to all communities, facilities and systems;
- Employs complex GIS modeling and analysis of probable scenarios to provide planning considerations of social, political and physical impacts;
- Grants the flexibility needed to accurately and systematically integrate the vulnerability assessments of critical assets, and;
- Provides consistency between the State's approach while addressing the unique characteristics and attributes of Glenn County.

As part of the County's overall risk assessment, the ISC Team will provide an analysis of the natural, technological, and political hazard categories by elaborating upon and defining the specific types of hazards; identify historical events that have occurred locally and/or regionally; define the hazard profiles, parameters, and characteristics; assess possible vulnerabilities; determine probable scenarios; and model select hazards.

Sub-Task 4.1 Community Profile and Situational Awareness

The objective of the Community Profile and Situational Awareness section is to devise a common operational picture to compare, assess, and evaluate the natural, technological, and political hazards (hazard analysis) with the underlying vulnerabilities and conditions in the County. Because it is well recognized that the hazard analysis and risk assessment provide the core foundation for a comprehensive emergency management program, a thorough understanding of the County is necessary to establish an accurate and reliable situational awareness. Varying community characteristics such as population distributions, economic conditions, social capital the extent of its built environment are all factors that should be considered, which will ultimately inform the risk assessment methodology by factoring the different community profiles within the County while incorporating the probability of the hazard event's occurrence and the possible severity of the hazard event's impact.

Furthermore, this process acknowledges that the impact of a hazard is not only a function of the event itself, but also the pre-disaster condition of the community. A community's vulnerability to a hazardous event may be apparent in building stock and infrastructure exposed to physical damage; it may be quantifiable in factors such as direct economic loss of closed businesses or potential loss of life. However, a community's vulnerability and impact to a hazard may also be obscure in exposure to special concerns like environmentally sensitive areas or historical structures, socioeconomic conditions, and various social concerns such as the degree of public trust, education levels, literacy, and collective action and solidarity. The hazard impact must account for a blend of physical and social measures, which this profile and situational awareness task will take into consideration.

Inventory essential CIKR assets: During the initial data and information gathering process, the ISC Team will request that participating jurisdictions provide information regarding critical infrastructure and key resources (CIKR). The ISC Team will inventory and incorporate these facilities and assets as part of the Community Profile and vulnerability assessment.

Additionally, using GIS data management and analysis, ACAMS, and other tools, such as HAZUS, an inventory of the County's assets will be developed. The effort includes developing and mapping a general inventory of assets in the County, if necessary. Using these base maps, the ISC Team will identify the assets inside areas for each identified hazard that has a defined physical geographic boundary using overlay.

Innovative Optional Subtask 4.1a *Gap Analysis*

As an optional task, the ISC Team can also conduct a thorough gap analysis and assist jurisdictions to update and improve their CIKR inventory. This would be done utilizing the ACAMS system, and would ensure that asset information is accurate and relevant. In addition, this optional task will specifically identify areas where jurisdictions' CIKR efforts can integrate with other DHS/FEMA programs such as the Public Assistance, Hazard Mitigation, and other federal programs that are involved with CIKR issues during an emergency or disaster.

Please note that this cost is not included in the price proposal nor are these "optional tasks" contingent upon successful execution of this project. These are simply optional tasks for consideration.

Innovative Optional Subtask 4.1b *CI/KR Risk Analysis Model*

As another optional task, the ISC Team can also upload jurisdictions' CI/KR data onto ISC's CI/KR Risk Analysis Model. The Risk Analysis model is a sophisticated tool in that it addresses the unique needs of the County's specific assets and shows the interdependency and relationships shared between the various assets located in the County. Thus, the Risk Analysis model measures both single asset impact and multi nodal disruptions. These types of analyses will serve as the foundation for future CI/KR assessments, updates, and investments in CI/KR initiatives and could be leveraged and valuable in informing the mitigation planning process.

Please note that this cost is not included in the price proposal nor are these "optional tasks" contingent upon successful execution of this project. These are simply optional tasks for consideration.

Assess vulnerabilities and capabilities: The vulnerability assessment will address how the impacts from hazards might affect the County and will be assessed according to four broad vulnerability indicator categories: economic, sociological, physical, and areas of special concern. These categories allow for a comprehensive, yet more focused, view of the County's potential risks.

The capability assessment serves as an important step in designing an effective mitigation plan. As such, pre and post-disaster hazard management policies, programs, and capabilities will be identified and evaluated. The purpose of the evaluation is to identify **local programs, policies, regulations, funding, and practices currently in place that either facilitate or hinder mitigation practices.**

Efforts will also be made to assess vulnerabilities and to determine how activities should be prioritized based on these findings. The ISC Team will accomplish this task by working in conjunction with workgroup members, subject matter experts, and key stakeholders to conduct analysis of relevant documents, interviews with state and local officials and facilitate discussion with various stakeholders. These analyses and discussions will include, but will not be limited to, describing how the various mitigation programs will be used and or were used to reduce future/past hazards losses and, where appropriate, an evaluation of where and how these capabilities should be strengthened. In cases where policies are determined to increase hazard vulnerability, we will provide recommendations to modify or eliminate those activities, whenever possible.

Finally, in order to truly capture the capabilities of the County, a summary of all local mitigation policies, programs, and capabilities will be conducted by region. As part of this process, the ISC Team will also identify, review and assess in-place mutual assistance agreements and related documents, which will be acknowledged in the MJHMP.

Innovative Optional Subtask 4.1c *Community Vulnerability, Hazard Risk & Resiliency (CVR^2) Model*

As an additional optional task, the ISC Team can offer to the County its cutting-edge Community Vulnerability, Hazard Risk & Resiliency (CVR^2) Model. The CVR^2 Model serves as a dynamic planning tool that utilizes proven strategies to build partner consensus, ensure uniformity in the hazard analysis process, and provide results that are operationally significant. The CVR^2 operates by utilizing a number of input parameters consisting of hazard profiles,

economic, social, and physical community vulnerabilities and other special community concerns. These inputs are then evaluated to determine the risk to the community from a specific or multiple hazard threat(s). The output of the CVR² model is a prioritized indication of planning risk considerations that can be incorporated into the community's comprehensive preparedness efforts, increase programmatic efficiencies, and create a common operational picture. The CVR² Model is a culmination of over a decade of research by several of the nation's premier disaster researchers.

Please note that this cost is not included in the price proposal nor are these "optional tasks" contingent upon successful execution of this project. These are simply optional tasks for consideration.

Odysseus™| CVR2

The Odysseus™|Community, Vulnerability, Risk & Resiliency (CVR2) Model serves as a dynamic planning tool that utilizes a robust library of evidenced-based indicators and proven methods to accurately assess, analyze, and report community hazard risks and threats.

The Community, Vulnerability, Risk & Resiliency (CVR²) assessment system serves as a dynamic planning tool that utilizes proven hazard analysis strategies and processes to build partner consensus, ensure uniformity, control the influence of risk perception, and provide results that are operationally significant. The output of the CVR² Model is a prioritized indication of planning risk considerations and dashboard analytics that can be incorporated into the community's comprehensive preparedness efforts, providing a foundation that will increase programmatic efficiency, operational effectiveness, and a unified common operational picture. The CVR² assessment system is a culmination of over 100 years of emergency and disaster management knowledge and incorporates this intelligence into a user-friendly, web-based [POINT AND CLICK] platform. The robust and user-friendly interface of the CVR² assessment system allows for easy and efficient update as the community changes and tracking of its hazard vulnerabilities.

Topic	Description	
Social Vulnerability Analysis [SVI]	Number of Index Indicators:	63
	Methods of Measurement:	182
	While many definitions of social vulnerability exist, this concept can be broadly viewed as the characteristics of a person or group and their situation that influence their capacity to anticipate, cope with, resist and recovery from the impact of a hazard or threat. Social vulnerability can also be looked at as the susceptibility of social groups to the impacts of hazards, as well as their resiliency or ability to adequately recover from them. It should be noted that susceptibility is not only a function of demographic characteristics, but also more complex factors such as health care provision, social capital, and access to lifelines. The community social vulnerability index evaluates the hazard risk exposure of special population types, socio-economic conditions, and cultural conditions using over 63 indicators and 182 measurements of open-source data.	
Community Conditions	Number of Index Indicators:	28
	Methods of Measurement:	118

Topic	Description	
Vulnerability Analysis [CVI]	Community-level indicators are measures of conditions within a community that allow the community to better understand how the community and its vulnerabilities may be impacted during a hazard event. A community is a complex system of many interconnected components. This assessment is not meant to capture this system in its entirety, but rather to focus on specific categories of indicators. The Community Conditions Vulnerability Analysis focuses specifically on seven (7) broad categories which are comprised of over 28 indicators of community vulnerability and 118 measurements.	
Physical Vulnerability Analysis [PVI]	Number of Index Indicators:	108
	Methods of Measurement:	288
	The physical vulnerabilities of a community consist of the tangible assets, or built environment, that residents depend upon to provide shelter, facilitate connectivity of the community, and the provision of goods and resources. The built environment provides the setting for human activity, ranging in scale from personal residential structures and buildings to neighborhoods and cities that can often include their supporting infrastructure, such as transportation networks, energy or water systems. The physical vulnerability analysis index can be used to evaluate the community's critical infrastructure, key resource assets, and building stock's risk exposure to hazard using over 108 indicators and 288 measurements.	
DHS Core Capability Index	Number of Index Indicators:	31
	Methods of Measurement:	*Note
	The DHS Core Capability Index involved the mapping and integration of prior Target Capability scores of past assessments, when available. Prior assessments were re-evaluated to determine accuracy and relevancy. Gaps between prior Target Capability Assessments and Core Capabilities were then addressed and included the assessment of current know core capabilities based on best available data.	
Community Capacity Index	Number of Index Indicators:	21
	Methods of Measurement:	75
	From an emergency management standpoint, capacity and/or capability building is an important component to addressing a community's vulnerabilities and, as a consequence, increasing the community's resilience to hazards. Capacity/capability building infers that the knowledge base necessary to plan for and implement hazard protection and resiliency measures primarily reside within the community itself. Similarly, capacity building can also be defined as the means by which a community can "tap into its own strengths and abilities". Capacity building is contingent upon having the necessary resources and the will to mobilize them, and includes the community's institutional framework, technical know-how, and financial resources necessary to act. This evaluation metric will also address several categories which research has demonstrated to be key variables of assessing risk. These include: • General Capability & Capacity • Level of Preparedness • Political Capacity • Coordination Capacity • Staffing Capacity • Financial & Admin Capacity	

Hazard Risk-Consequence Index	Number of Index Indicators (per hazard):	23
	Methods of Measurement (per hazard):	739
	Each of the vulnerability and capability assessments will be incorporated into an assessment of **each specific hazard** based on the following criteria: Frequency/Probability, Magnitude and Scale, Human Impact (i.e. injuries and fatalities), Damages, Vulnerability, Capabilities/Capacities, and Mitigation. The hazards will be categorized into natural, technological, political (terrorism), and health. Local data will be culminated to provide context to each hazard type. In addition to providing local data, the assessment also includes state and national data, when feasible, in order to provide a comparative mechanism.	

Sub-Task 4.2 Identify and Profile Hazards

The ISC Team will collect and review available information regarding all relevant hazard events that have occurred in and around the County.

The ISC Team will obtain this information through various avenues, including, but not limited to: 1) Research of historical documents and data by accessing newspapers, historical societies, database searches, etc.; 2) Review of existing plans and reports provided by participating jurisdictions, Glenn County, the State of California, etc. and; (3) Coordination with local officials and key stakeholders.

Utilizing the inventory of local hazards provided by Glenn County and other relevant sources, the ISC Team will develop criteria to develop procedures and techniques to quantify hazard events depending on their location, duration, intensity, and severity. Each hazard type has unique characteristics that can impact Glenn County in different ways based on geography, development, population distribution, economic significance, systematic functions, etc. The information gathered for each of the hazards will be contingent on the characteristic of the event (i.e., severe storms, flooding in particular areas, tornado in sporadic locations, etc.).

Develop Inventory of Assets: Using GIS data management and analysis, an inventory of Glenn County assets will be developed based on the five categories defined in DHS/FEMA protocol. This inventory of assets will assist in identifying areas that are subject to the various hazards in the subject area. These five categories consist of:

- Essential Facilities;
- Transportation Systems;
- Lifeline Utility Systems;
- High Potential Loss Facilities (financial institutions, government buildings, etc.). and;
- Hazardous Waste/Materials Facilities

An initial inventory will use the baseline data contained in HAZUS-MH and supplemented by GIS data provided by participating jurisdictions and the County. The effort includes developing and mapping a general inventory of assets in the County. Using a base map, the ISC Team will identify the assets inside areas for each identified hazard that has a defined physical geographic boundary.

The ISC Team will review the inventory to ensure that all facilities, infrastructures, and sectors critical to the continuity of government, operations, and services provided by Glenn County are included in the mitigation planning process. If data is insufficient or clarification is needed, a representative of the ISC Team will contact the client and/or client representative to discuss additional efforts that will be required, as well as possible implications to this project scope and schedule.

Sub-Task 4.3 Estimate Potential Losses

The ISC Team will conduct six (6) GIS-HAZUS Analysis Models of varying hazard scenarios. The scenarios will be depicted by the client. The ISC Team will deliver a Technical Memorandum of Agreement that summarizes the natural, technological, and political hazard profiles and the HAZUS-MH modeling (or other modeling program) scenarios to be performed by the ISC Team. This Memorandum of Agreement is to ensure that the ISC Team and Glenn County are in agreement on the HAZUS-MH modeling (or other modeling program) and GIS analysis scenarios that will be conducted.

The loss estimation process will utilize HAZUS-MH modeling (or other modeling program), GIS analysis, historical disaster data and information, and quantitative analysis to estimate the losses to natural and human-induced hazard events in a defined area. Where applicable, the ISC Team will use HAZUS-MH structure loss estimation tables with engineering expertise and previous disaster experience to determine the direct loss and primary indirect loss from those hazard events identified in the Technical Memorandum of Agreement. The analysis reports will include the following:

- Estimation of the losses to structures;
- Estimation of the losses to contents;
- Estimation of the losses to structure use and function;
- Projection of human losses, and;
- Estimation of the primary direct and indirect loss

The ISC Team will use HAZUS-MH (or other modeling programs) and GIS analysis to determine which individual assets could sustain the largest potential losses, by adding the structure loss, content loss, and function loss for each asset to determine the total loss. This process will produce the following:

- Calculation of the losses to each asset;
- Calculation of the estimated damages for each hazard event, and;
- Creation of a map that shows a composite of the areas of highest loss

Hazard Loss Analysis: The objective of the risk methodology is to devise a method to compare and evaluate which hazards are the greatest threats to Glenn County. The ISC Team will employ a method that has the ability to be uniformly applied to all of the community's hazards. Differences in the hazard's impact area, amount and severity of damage, duration of the event, and direct and indirect economic impacts make it difficult to develop empirical values that can be universally applied to each hazard category. In this task, we will leverage our experience to incorporate the numerous other planning considerations that are not captured by GIS hazard loss programs alone. The intent is to provide Glenn County with a hazard loss assessment that is relevant to the attributes of the County.

Integrate with Significant Future Development Trends and Considerations: Future development trends and special considerations (i.e. historical property, environmentally sensitive areas, etc.) can have a significant impact on a community's risk to hazards. The impact of these trends and special considerations on the community's risk is directly proportional to the size of the community, community values, and the significance of the development trend or special consideration. With input from members of the workgroups and key stakeholders, the ISC Team will analyze the effect of any significant future development trends and special considerations identified by Glenn County to determine their positive or negative impacts on the hazard profiles, inventoried assets, or the projected loss.

Sub-Task 4.4 Develop Risk Assessment Section of Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan

The ISC Team will provide Glenn County a draft submittal of the All-Hazard Risk Assessment Report for review and comment. The ISC Team will schedule and conduct a meeting with the Steering Committee and general public to provide a briefing of the risk assessment in order to build consensus and buy-in from the group. Once these documents are reviewed, the ISC Team will incorporate changes into the final Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Risk Assessment Report.

Task 5: Establish Goals and Objectives

A comprehensive Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan defines mitigation goals and objectives for the county and local neighboring jurisdictions. Based upon the findings from work performed in the previous tasks and with input from workgroup members and key stakeholders, the ISC Team will evaluate and define new goals and objectives needed to create a comprehensive MJHMP for the County. The ISC Team will prepare a memorandum stating the draft mitigation goals and objectives for the County upon task completion.

Sub-Task 5.1 Solicit Mitigation Goals & Objectives from Participating Jurisdictions

The ISC Team, in conjunction with the Steering Committee and participating jurisdictions, will take the results of the risk assessment and develop problem statements to clearly point out which hazard to address first, and where to prioritize mitigation efforts.

More specifically, information revealed in the hazard profiles and loss estimation assessments will be used to develop clear mitigation goals. The ISC Team and the Steering Committee will review the results of the previous risk assessment process, which will outline the hazard profiles with details on the causes of hazards, the likelihood of occurrence, the potential severity, and the extent of areas affected. The ISC Team and Steering Committee will also review the loss estimation dollar amount of damages for particular hazard events, as well as related economic information like business interruption and revenue losses to aid in the selection of goals and objectives.

Sub-Task 5.2 Analyze Goals & Objective for Common Themes & Synergy

Before goals and objectives can be identified, a thorough review of all goals identified by each stakeholder will be conducted in order to find common themes and needs throughout the County. Goals will be determined for the MJHMP.

Once a general sense of the mitigation needs of the County have been identified, the ISC Team will work with the County, the Steering Committee, and other subject matter experts to also assist the County in establishing goals and objectives.

Task 6: Develop Mitigation Strategies

Effective mitigation actions and preparedness activities are complementary of one another and provide a holistic approach that aligns multiple state and federal directives and funding. The strategies proposed by the ISC Team will ensure compliance with DMA 2000 (44 CFR 201), and will delineate between pre-disaster (FEMA's PDM program) and post-disaster (HMGP 404 and 406) actions. The ISC Team will provide technical support to the six hazard mitigation and preparedness categories, as defined by FEMA: prevention, property protection, public education and awareness, natural resources protection, emergency services, and structural projects.

Identifying and prioritizing mitigation actions are the fundamental components of the MJHMP. In the previous tasks, hazards were defined, vulnerabilities were assessed, losses were estimated, and goals and objectives were

determined. Accordingly, the development of a prioritized list of mitigation actions will be developed that will reduce future risks and losses. This task will focus on the following:

- Prepare a mitigation strategy(ies), and;
- Identify and evaluate mitigation actions and projects

The ISC Team will prepare a Mitigation Strategy Plan that will document the mitigation planning process, goals, objectives, actions, and strategies.

Subtask 6.1 Establish procedures & protocol for identifying and prioritizing Mitigation Actions

The ISC Team will work to establish procedures and protocols to effectively and efficiently identify mitigation strategies and potential projects. This process will include providing participating jurisdictions with intuitive guidelines and instructions to leverage findings from their risk assessment (i.e. impact analysis) to identify potential mitigation priorities, actions, and projects.

Subtask 6.2 Solicit Mitigation Actions

The ISC Team will work with participating jurisdictions to identify mitigation strategies and projects that will be incorporated into the MJHMP. The ISC Team will work to solicit a minimum of two (2) mitigation projects for participating organizations/stakeholders. ICS will utilize the Odysseus™ system to solicit and manage actions/projects.

Subtask 6.3 Identify, Evaluate, and Assess Mitigation Actions for the County

Mitigation actions consistent with the goals and objectives that were previously defined will be identified and evaluated. The MJHMP defines the overall action plan to reduce community loss from future hazard events. In order to develop a MJHMP that can be integrated into other emergency management operational phases and be truly comprehensive, it is important to acknowledge the inter-dependencies of mitigation with response, recovery, and preparedness functions of emergency management. ISC will explore mitigation actions relevant to:

- Prevention;
- Property protection;
- Public education and awareness;
- All resources protection;
- Emergency services, and;
- Structural projects

The mitigation actions identified will be evaluated to determine the action's effectiveness and efficiency for preventing, protecting, and reducing damages to the community's assets from natural and manmade hazards. Evaluation of these mitigation actions will be based on, but not limited to, the following criteria:

- Technical feasibility;
- Economic benefits;
- Environmental impacts;
- Community acceptance;

- Staffing and funding;
- Maintenance needs;
- Political support;
- Legal authority, and;
- Historical projects of similar scope or magnitude

Subtask 6.4 Develop Implementation Strategy that is consistent with pre- and post-disaster funding

The implementation strategy identifies how Glenn County proposes to achieve its Mitigation goals and objectives. The mitigation action implementation strategy developed will define, identify, and confirm mitigation actions, partners, resources, and schedules.

Potential Funding Sources: Funding is an essential element in mitigation activity, and as such, the MJHMP shall describe the current funding sources as well as potential sources that will be pursued and/or are available to fund proposed mitigation projects and actions. However, in recent years the financial resources for mitigation activities have declined with the tightening of federal grant funding programs and the reduction in funds for FEMA's Pre-Disaster Mitigation Program and the hazard mitigation grant program. The Subcommittee on Economic Development, Public Buildings, and Emergency Management stated that "emergency managers at all levels should leverage all available funding and resources from multiple sources wherever possible...(and)...should not restrict their activities to only Federal funding to achieve the goals outlined within their strategies. Rather, special attention should be given to leveraging relevant funding sources and resources that support"... mitigation activities. To ensure a comprehensive menu of funding alternatives, the ISC Team will leverage its knowledge of the various FEMA mitigation grant programs (Pre-Disaster Mitigation, Section 404 and 406 HMGP, Flood Mitigation Assistance, etc) as well as its vast knowledge of non-FEMA pre- and post-disaster mitigation funding programs through other agencies, such as the U.S. Department of Interior; the U.S. Department of Agriculture; and the US Housing and Urban Development. The ISC Team will work with the County and HMPT to identity and connect all funding utilized for and/or proposed to be utilized for all current and future mitigation activities. The ISC Team will further highlight the effective use of funding and link the funding to the pertaining goals and actions.

ISC will prepare a draft of the Mitigation Implementation Strategy for review by the County. Once reviewed, the ISC Team will incorporate changes to the overall Mitigation Implementation Strategy component of the MJHMP.

Task 7: Complete Draft of Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan

The project team will prepare a draft of the Glenn County Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan that will document the mitigation planning process and address the elements required by 44 CFR Part 201.6(c).

Subtask 7.1 Write and Distribute Draft of the Plans

The ISC Team will assemble all information, comments, and reports from the previous tasks from each region. Informational databases, graphics, and maps will also be included in the final plan in order to visualize the geographic, functional, or systematic relationship between the loss estimation and the mitigation activity chosen. The implementation strategy and overall plan will be supported by a set of plan maintenance and updating procedures for the County. These procedures will be incorporated into the final documents. The Plan Maintenance section will ensure that the document continues to be viable and is compliant with both state and federal directives. The plan will be distributed to the County and Steering Committee and all relevant partners for review.

Present Plan to Public: The Glenn County Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan will also be presented to interested citizens as an electronic format on the County's web site in order to collect final feedback and comments. Fliers, press releases, public service announcements, and other innovative means of communication will be used to notify the public that the Plans are available for review.

Task 8: Finalize Plan and Print

Subtask 8.1 Finalize Plan

Once feedback from the County, Steering Committee, Board of Supervisors, and the public has been collected and incorporated into the final draft, the plans will be submitted to the County, and with County's approval, it will be submitted to the California State Hazard Mitigation Officer for a compliance review and then to the assigned FEMA Region mitigation officer for preliminary review and conditional approval upon the Board of Supervisors' adoption. ISC Team will incorporate changes and recommendations into one cohesive and final draft of the MJHMP. ICS will take all of their comments and show where each item is addressed in the plan. ISC will prepare a report that summarizes the modification requested by the State of California and FEMA.

In addition to providing the County with a plan in hardcopy format (Word and PDF), the ISC Team will also provide the plan via the Odysseus System.

Present Plan to the Board of Supervisors for Formal Adoption: When approved by FEMA, Glenn County will present the plan before the Board of Supervisors for formal adoption.

PHASE 3: PROJECT CLOSEOUT

Task 9: Integration and Closeout

Subtask 9.1 Project Closeout

Project closeout will be done in accordance with the County specifications. Upon completion of this project and finalization of proposed deliverables, the Project Manager will provide a "Project Close-Out" report. This report will incorporate the final "Monthly Status of Accomplishments and Costs" report information, summarize project efforts, and recommend improved methodologies for future initiatives.

Innovative Optional Subtask 9.1a Upload of Emergency Management Documents to Odysseus

As an additional optional task, the ISC Team can offer to upload all of the County's emergency management related documents and plans onto the Odysseus™ system. As part of this effort, the ISC Team would recommend a planning framework for the County's CEMP, which would complement and facilitate the integration of all relevant emergency planning doctrine in a consistent and operational format.

Estimated cost: $23,100. Please note that this cost is not included in the price proposal nor are these "optional tasks" contingent upon successful execution of this project. These are simply optional tasks for consideration.

C. PROJECT TEAM

Proven Best Practices and Innovative Solutions in Emergency Management

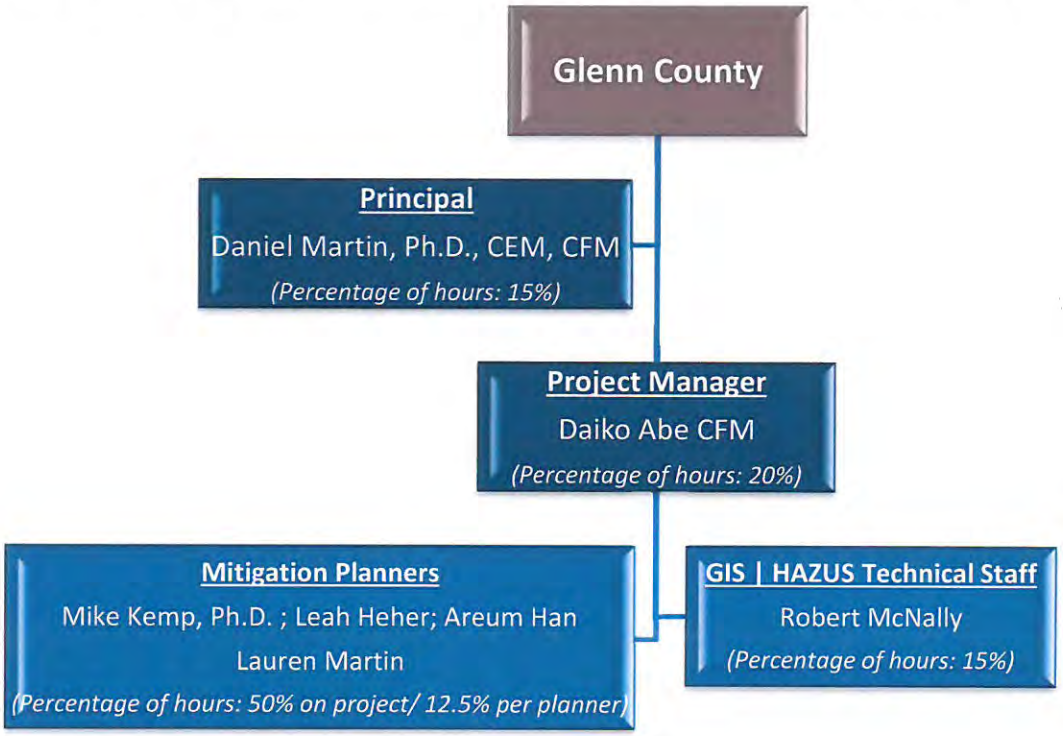
Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) recognizes that the successful management of this project is dependent upon our ability to effectively deliver exceptional professionals with a documented record of success. Our continued success has served to strengthen our belief that our team must be coordinated and versed in a wide array of fields that support emergency management operations, specifically hazard mitigation planning. Our team is unmatched in its abilities and experience; providing Montebello with a value-added service that will provide comprehensive and innovative solutions for the diversity of needs throughout the county.

DESIGNATED PROJECT OFFICE LOCATION AND POINT OF CONTACT

555 West Fifth St, 31st Floor
Los Angeles, CA 90013

A-Reum Han
Telephone: 877.437.4271
Mobile: 818.667.0335
Fax: 877.684.0557
E-mail: a-reum.han@i-s-consulting.com
www.i-s-consulting.com

ISC has identified several key personnel for this project – all of whom have a consistent record of successful leadership and project management and technical experience in the area of hazard mitigation planning. A brief description of each position is provided on the following pages. Their resumes can be found at the end of the proposal. Key personnel positions for this project include the Project Manager, ISC Principal, and a highly selective group of essential staff that will be dedicated to support this project as needed. All key personnel assigned to this project have backgrounds in emergency management, hazard mitigation planning, GIS, operations and strategic comprehensive emergency planning, and exercise development. Key personnel for this project include the following:



Principal

Daniel Martin, Ph.D., CEM, will utilize his extensive mitigation and emergency management expertise to implement essential project and management techniques. Dr. Martin has experience managing multi-million dollar contracts and has served as a Program/Project Manager for several multi-task order contracts for FEMA including the FEMA Hazard Mitigation Technical Assistance Program Contract and mitigation planning efforts from coast to coast. Mr. Martin holds advanced degrees in Emergency Management and has over 12 years of experience working with Federal, State and local governments, as well as corporations, to provide professional environmental and emergency management consulting.

Mr. Martin is a nationally recognized Certified Emergency Manager (CEM) and a Certified Floodplain Manager (CFM) with extensive all-hazard mitigation planning and post disaster recovery operations knowledge and expertise. His prior experience managing large Federal and local government task-oriented contracts, diverse expertise in the field of emergency management, track record of ensuring client satisfaction, and delivering technically accurate products make him an outstanding fit for this position.

Daniel Martin, Ph.D., CEM, CFM

- Architect of numerous FEMA-approved All-Hazard Mitigation Plans from coast to coast
- Extensive Pre- and Post-Disaster Mitigation & Recovery Experience
- Managed over $2B in post disaster recovery and mitigation grants
- Recognized expertise in community vulnerability and critical infrastructure
- Ph.D. in Emergency Management, specializing in recovery & mitigation

The Principal will support the technical management and execution of the awarded contract. He will have responsibility for the management, guidance, and direction of the project engagement team, quality control, review and approval of internal documents and submittals, adherence to standards and assisting the Program Manager in the execution of the project. In conjunction with the Program Manager, the Principal has overall responsibility for the performance and outcome of the project. This position will work closely with the client to resolve project specific issues and elevates issues when necessary.

Project Manager

Daiko Abe will utilize his extensive planning, mitigation, vulnerability indexing, emergency management expertise and history of successful project management to implement essential project and management techniques.

Daiko Abe, CEM, CFM

- Emergency management experience developing plans for local jurisdictions
- Expertise in risk-mitigation techniques
- Public outreach and communications specialist
- Former Communications Director

The Project Manager will be responsible for the overall direction of the team and the overall success of the contract. For this project, he will oversee essential staff to ensure all required resources are made available to the awarded project, assist in resolving complex issues, provide supervisory and team leadership and management of the contract. The Project Manager will play a significant role in maintaining client relationships, monitoring work progress against the work plan and budget, and developing status reports. He will coordinate with the County project manager on all program management matters related to the project, as well as any technical matters identified by members of the team that will influence the scope or budget of this project.

Mr. Daiko Abe has been a major contributor in the preparation of emergency management planning doctrine for local jurisdictions. Specifically, he has been instrumental in developing and writing plans for the City of Chicago and Miami, and other local counties and jurisdictions in the Mountain States region. Mr. Abe has excelled in providing

comprehensive all-hazard planning services in all phases of emergency management. As a former communications director and government/legislative affairs specialist, Mr. Abe also has experience shaping and influencing policy at all levels of government; media relations; public outreach and education; crisis management support services; and in grant writing and administration. He has experience as a coordinator and facilitator and has organized numerous workshops and training sessions.

Mr. Abe has conducted major research initiatives in the specialized area of hazard mitigation planning and risk and vulnerability assessments, and his Master's thesis is on Hazard Mitigation Planning with a unique focus on some of the major issues and barriers to the mitigation plan development and implementation process.. Senior program officials and executives recognized Mr. Abe for his dedication and work ethic

Mitigation Planning Specialist

Micheal Kemp, CEM, PhD

Mr. Kemp will serve as a Hazard Mitigation Planning Specialist. He is formally educated having completed several advanced degrees to include a Ph.D. and M.S. in emergency management. With regard to flood response, flood mitigation and recovery to flooding, Professor Kemp has completed extensive studies within several communities of the Red River Valley. He has also has spent the past 15 years participating in various emergency management activities to include working with various regions and counties within Minnesota by conducting mitigation planning, implementing DHS's Homeland Security Exercise and Evaluation Program (HSEEP) program, creating a Regionally specific Critical Infrastructure and Key Resources (CI/KR) program and conducting a capability assessment of the 14 counties of Region II. Dr. Kemp has also completed several projects for the Federal Emergency Management Agency's Emergency Management Institute (FEMA EMI) and assessed the accreditation process of the Emergency Management Accreditation Program (EMAP). In addition to the aforementioned mitigation and preparedness action, Professor Kemp has responded to several disasters to include providing incident support to Florida during the 2004 hurricane season (disaster declarations #1545, #1539) and participated in various international humanitarian missions within Albania, Zaire, and The Democratic Republic of the Congo.

Professor Kemp is formally educated holding several advanced degrees in emergency management, disasters, education, administration and management. He is a certified emergency manager (CEM) and a certified incident commander. Professor Kemp has held several emergency management related positions to include serving as a project manager for major mitigation projects with two separate mid-tier Universities and the Disaster Resistant Universities (DRU) program, a team leader as a weapon of mass destruction first responder, a public information specialist for an information clearinghouse, and as a HSEEP coordinator for 14 counties. He has actively worked with several county and state clients concerning, social and physical vulnerability, natural and technological hazard identification, risk molding, mitigation, exercise and evaluation, critical infrastructure, asset protection and physical and personal protection.

Areum Han

A-Reum Han is an emergency management and public health professional with an active interest and commitment to emergency preparedness. In addition to developing Santa Monica's Mitigation Plan, Ms. Han has an extensive range of experience in public health ranging from emergency preparedness, clinical research, to academic settings. She has worked closely with staff members, patients, and community members of large health institutions such as Boston Medical Center and USC University Hospital facilitating focus group discussions and conducting data analysis to identify gaps in the completion of risk analysis.

A-Reum has also assisted in the identification and implementation of community preparedness capability elements into existing planning activities to ensure public health preparedness planning for the City of Evanston. She also assisted on the completion of the jurisdictional hazard vulnerability risk assessment, while leading the identification of vulnerable and at risk populations for Evanston. In addition, Ms. Han has also participated in the biannual emergency

operations plan review to maintain an urban municipality's status as an accredited Emergency Management Agency under state law.

Leah Heher

Leah Heher has been actively interested and involved in disaster response for eight years, since her first exposure to the field in January 2006 when she volunteered in New Orleans, Louisiana five months after Hurricane Katrina devastated the southern metropolis. Following her time in New Orleans, Ms. Heher volunteered with Direct Relief International and the American Red Cross in the Santa Barbara, California area during her undergraduate work at Westmont College, as well as assisting her community recover after the devastating Tea Fire burned through Montecito. Upon graduating from Westmont, Leah worked for two years as Westmont's Risk Management Coordinator, training employees, managing emergency supply inventory, and engaging with local partners. She left Westmont to pursue a Master's of Science in Disaster Resilience Leadership from Tulane University and was engaged with various agencies and organizations including Evacuteer.org, the city of New Orleans' partner in implementing the City Assisted Evacuation. Upon graduation, Ms. Heher returned to California to live and work.

Essential Mitigation Planning Staff

Designated essential staff members will be responsible for completing assigned tasks accurately, thoroughly, and within scope and budget. Staff will be individuals with experience in disaster and emergency management operations as well as possess knowledge in various support disciplines. These individuals will be responsible for the technical application of scientific practices and regulatory requirements of the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act (Section 404 and 406), the National Flood Insurance Act, the Flood Disaster Protection Act, and the Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000. They will have close coordination with the Program Manager and Principal, and provide analytical and program support, resolve issues as they pertain to their area of responsibility, and provide necessary guidance on tasks when appropriate. Essential staff include:

Lauren Martin

Lauren Martin has developed an exceptional leadership style that promotes and cultivates an environment of teamwork, respect, and continued learning. Ms. Martin possesses intimate programmatic knowledge in the administration of the FEMA's Public Assistance and Hazard Mitigation programs, which enabled her in past disaster operations to successfully represent FEMA leadership and negotiate with key officials on controversial issues. Ms. Martin's skills as both an oral and written communicator have allowed her to investigate and analyze conditions, identify areas of issue, and implement corrective action as necessary, as well as effectively disseminate program guidance.

GIS & HAZUS Technical Support

Robert McNally

Mr. McNally has over 20 years of public safety experience. Having initially served as a first responder, then as a manager and trainer before becoming a consultant, Mr. McNally has viewed the challenges of emergency management from all sides, injecting the practical reality of emergency response into his expert analysis and recommendations. Mr. McNally has a master's degree in urban/regional planning, specializing in Geographic Information Systems and has emphasized applying GIS to a variety of complex challenges within emergency management. He has conducted numerous research projects in the emergency management realm relying on the use of GIS, including a project on critical infrastructure planning and protection that was recognized as exemplary research by a statewide geographic association. Because of his expertise, Mr. McNally has been sought after by his alma matter to teach classes in both emergency response and GIS. He has also been a feature speaker at numerous conferences on issues of emergency management and public safety and how to leverage GIS to meet those issues.

D. QUALIFICATIONS

A Client-focused Firm with National Expertise

Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) was organized in the State of Illinois in 2005. Since the inception of ISC, we have become leaders committed to taking an all-hazard, integrated approach to help solve complex challenges facing communities to develop comprehensive solutions and plans for an increasingly volatile world. ISC is a NAICS defined small business enterprise that provides emergency management, mitigation and comprehensive planning, training, and recovery support services to a variety of governmental and industrial clients. Specifically, ISC is focused on developing and implementing comprehensive crisis and consequence management solutions for local governments. This is accomplished by providing top tier consultants that are recognized national leaders in the field of emergency management and possess extensive operational disaster and mitigation programmatic experience. The principles of ISC are based on our combined 100+ years of practical experience and educational attainment in the fields of emergency management, homeland security, law enforcement, health, and environmental sciences; and are supported by our reputation of providing exceptional professional consulting services.

ISC OFFICE LOCATIONS

- **Primary Office: Chicago, IL:** 939 W. North Avenue, Suite 750, Chicago, IL
- **National Offices:**
  - **Dallas, TX:** 3333 Lee Parkway, Suite 600, Dallas, TX
  - **Denver, CO:** 9800 Mount Pyramid Court, Suite 400, Englewood, CO
  - ***Los Angeles, CA:** *555 West Fifth Street, 31st Floor, Los Angeles, CA*
  - **Miami, FL:** 8333 NW 53rd Street, Doral, FL
  - **New York, NY:** 100 Church Street, 8th Floor, New York, NY
  - **North Dakota/Minnesota:** 315 Woodland Place West Fargo, ND
  - **Seattle, WA:** 801 Second Avenue, Suite 800, Seattle, WA
  - **St. Louis, MO:** 7733 Forsyth Blvd, 11th Floor, St. Louis, MO
  - **Washington DC:** 20 F Street, 7th Floor, Washington DC

ISC has obtained the recognition of providing exceptional, client-focused services and celebrated for its integrated "best-practices" approach to all-hazards mitigation planning. ISC has leveraged its founding partners' strive for excellence into every project initiated. Our commitment to excellence has resulted in maintaining a **perfect track record** of receiving FEMA-approval on the initial submission of some of the nation's most complex hazard mitigation planning initiatives.

- ✓ Number of Employees: **21**
- ✓ Number of Years in Business: **9**

ISC'S TRACK RECORD OF CLIENT SUCCESS

Our Mission is to provide consulting solutions from a professional emergency management perspective for public and private entities. This mission is carried out by our extensive experience in the operational fields of emergency management, homeland security, law enforcement, health, environmental, and critical infrastructure engineering; and is supported by our reputation of providing exceptional professional service. Our principles drive us to achieving continued project success with value-added products. These principles are:

- ***COMPREHENSIVE ALL-HAZARD SOLUTIONS***
- ***CONTINUAL INNOVATION***
- ***RESEARCH-BASED BEST PRACTICES***
- ***CLIENT-FOCUSED RESULTS***

ISC's mission and guiding principles provide a framework to deliver success on every project engagement. We owe much of our success by demanding exceptional consulting services that exceed client expectations, investing in the latest tools and systems to improve our project performance, and maintaining strong client and partnership relationships. Our recipe for continued success has resulted in a continuous track record of exceeding project expectations and client satisfaction. Recently **Dun & Bradstreet** conducted an evaluation of over 50 ISC consulting engagements from coast to coast. Dun & Bradstreet awarded ISC a ***Top Supplier Performance Rating*** for reliability, cost, order accuracy, timeliness, quality, business relations, personnel, customer support, and responsiveness. Our Top Supplier Performance Rating serves as a benchmark to other similar emergency management consultants and sets ISC as one of the industry's premier organizations in our category of service.

ISC Top Supplier Performance Rating

✓	*Reliability*	*97%*
✓	*Cost*	*95%*
✓	*Order Accuracy*	*95%*
✓	*Timeliness*	*97%*
✓	*Quality*	*97%*
✓	*Business Relations*	*98%*
✓	*Personnel*	*99%*
✓	*Customer Support*	*98%*
✓	*Responsiveness*	*98%*

OUR INNOVATIVE SOLUTIONS

ISC's success is also attributed to our ability to develop innovative solutions that effectively addresses our client's challenges. An example of our contribution to developing innovative solutions for the emergency management industry is best represented by our Odysseus™ System.

A recent national study spearheaded by ISC found that to close the gap between requirements, resources, and capabilities, emergency management operations must be improved in both efficiency and effectiveness. Furthermore, in order for emergency management to be considered a programmatic and operational success, it is critical for emergency managers to adopt a comprehensive approach that integrates existing methods, strategies, and doctrine in an efficient manner. For this reason, ISC has invested significant resources in the development, update, maintenance, and improvement of Odysseus™ -- a web-

ODYSSEUS
On-line Preparedness and Planning System

The Odysseus™ System has been ***acknowledged by leading emergency management research institutions*** *as an innovative solution that utilizes cutting-edge technologies to solve the challenges of the modern*

enabled, electronic platform that enhances our client's Comprehensive Emergency Management Program (CEMP). ISC's Odysseus™ System has been acknowledged by leading emergency management research institutions as an innovative solution that utilizes cutting-edge technologies to solve the challenges of the modern emergency manager.

More specifically, Odysseus™ is a cloud-based tool that was developed by seasoned emergency managers and preparedness professionals with operational experience and program knowledge in federal, state, and local level preparedness, mitigation, response, and recovery operations in an All-Hazard environment. Odysseus™ offers users a platform to create emergency planning doctrine and community risk assessments that is accessible, user-friendly, and linked to other integral parts of a Comprehensive Emergency Management Program (CEMP). Below are examples of components and tools developed to date in the Odysseus™ System that have been utilized to serve our client's CEMP needs.

OUR PEOPLE

At ISC, we recognize that our past and future success is directly attributed to hiring and continuously investing in outstanding people. We take great care in recruiting seasoned consultants that possess a consistent record of success and demonstrate a commitment to the emergency management profession. Our team is comprised of a complementary group of professionals whose skill sets are based on a mix of academic achievement and proven experience. The skill sets range from a wide variety of fields necessary to offer a complete and comprehensive delivery of technical expertise on any emergency management related project. Although education is highly valued at ISC, we recognize that providing seasoned, real-world professionals is an important component of delivering our clients comprehensive solutions that work. Our consultants range from ambitious professionals with advanced academic degrees and real-world experience to seasoned professionals with over 20 years of experience.

- ✓ Three of our key employees hold Ph.D.s in Emergency Management from an accredited land grant university, which is a distinction only held by a very select few in the world.
- ✓ Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) currently employees two (2) Certified Emergency Managers and two (2) Certified Flood Plain Managers.

DOCTORATE OF EMERGENCY MANAGEMENT (PH.D.)

- Dan Martin, PhD, CEM, CFM
- Micheal Kemp, PhD, CEM
- Tim De Palma, Ph.D.

CERTIFIED EMERGENCY MANAGERS (CEM)

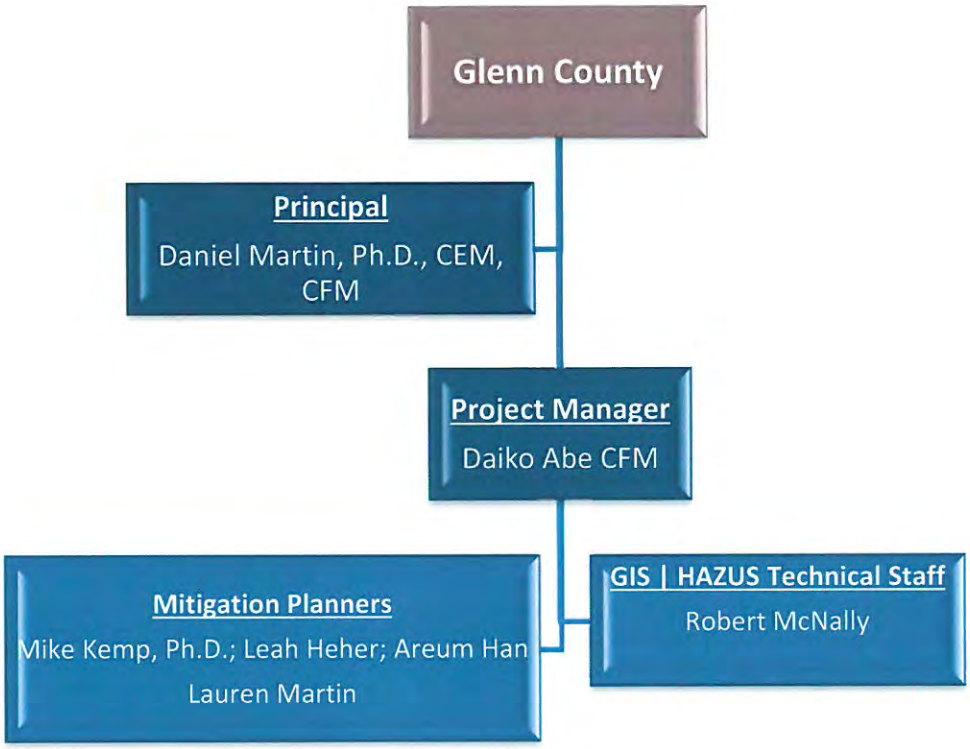
(Note: Verification is available at

http://www.iaem.com/certification/generalinfo/documents/CEMLIST.pdf)

- Dan Martin, PhD, CEM, CFM
- Micheal Kemp, PhD, CEM

CERTIFIED FLOODPLAIN MANAGER (CFM)

- Dan Martin, PhD, CEM, CFM
- Daiko Abe, CFM



A Sample of Our Team's Signature Projects

Disaster Recovery Planning

- ✓ Kansas City Regional Recovery Plan and Action Guide
- ✓ S. Florida Disaster Recovery Interactive Tabletop Exercise & Plan Improvement
- ✓ Houston-Galveston Hurricane Ike Disaster Recovery Plans
- ✓ Joplin, MO Tornado and Midwest Floods LTCR Plans
- ✓ Hurricanes Charley & Ivan Long-term Recovery Plans
- ✓ FEMA's Recovery Pre-Disaster Planning Guide for Communities
- ✓ National Disaster Recovery Framework

Comprehensive EM Planning Services

- ✓ Miami-Dade EM & HS Services Contract
- ✓ Houston-Galveston All Hazards Preparedness, Planning, and Recovery Services
- ✓ Chicago Comprehensive EM Planning Services

Mid-America Regional Council Emergency Planning & Preparedness Services

Disaster Recovery Operations

- ✓ Instrumental in the implementation of the Sandy Recovery Improvement Act of 2013
- ✓ #1 ranked team of FEMA technical contractors to support FEMA's recovery programs including, Public Assistance and ESF 14 operations.
- ✓ Over the past 17 years, our team has mobilized to hundreds of disasters including Hurricane Ivan, Atlanta Tornado and over 200 other local, regional and national disasters.
- ✓ Supported numerous post-disaster ESF 14 operations since the inception of the program in 2004

Community Recovery Studies

- ✓ Requested by FEMA HQ in 2007 to conduct national study on National Response Framework and ESF 14.
- ✓ National case study on the "Success and Failures of Community Disaster Recovery Operations"

CAPACITY

The Integrated Solutions Consulting (ISC) Team provides one of the best local and nationally recognized expertise to manage County of Glenn's Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Planning process. We have worked closely with the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) and other Illinois communities to develop an extensive knowledge of local and national best practices in the development of successful FEMA grant proposals and hazard mitigation plans. The ISC Team has prepared thousands of FEMA Hazard Mitigation Grant Program grants and has successfully developed numerous local and state-level hazard mitigation plans including Will County, Illinois, and the City of Chicago.

The experience, work ethic, quality of our staff and partners, our local presence, as well as our thorough understanding of FEMA's Hazard Mitigation Grant Program and the mitigation planning process make us highly qualified to produce a jurisdictional hazard mitigation plan for Glenn County that meets or exceeds the requirements of Public Law 106-390, the Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 (DMA 2000).

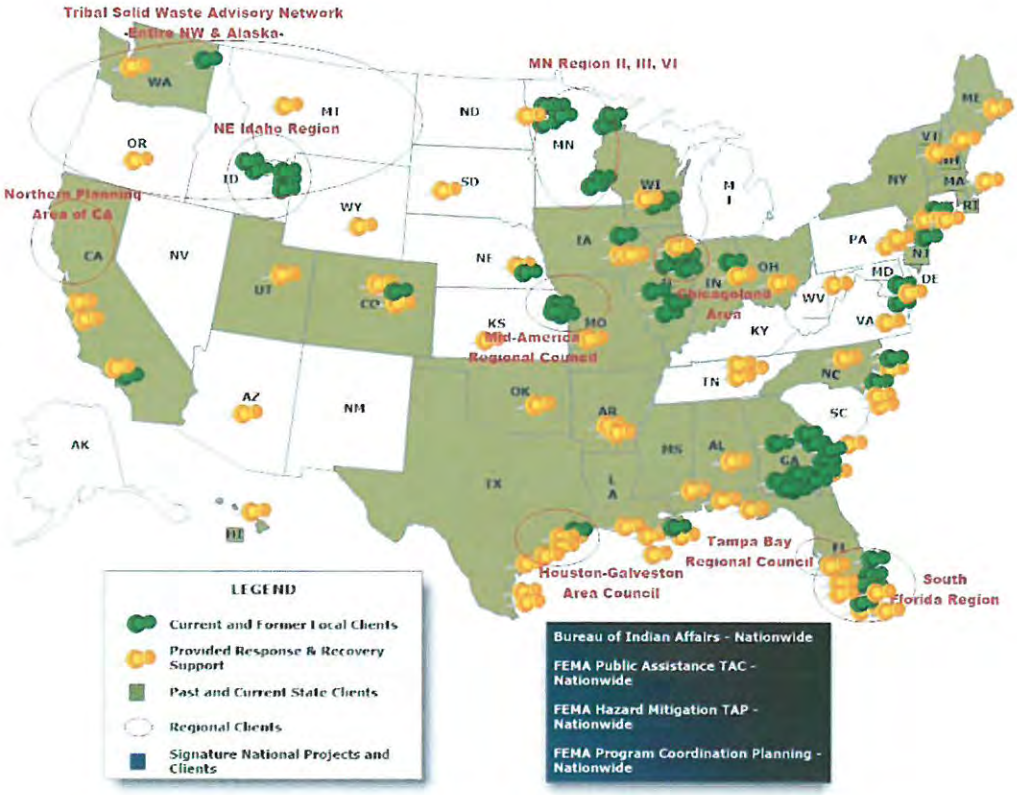
The ISC Team has a pre-existing reputation that is supported by a track record of collaboration and successful project and program execution. An essential element of this achievement is attributed to our ability to utilize our team's cooperative strengths and national expertise to provide our clients with multi-disciplinary solutions to their emergency management and mitigation planning projects. This nationally recognized, multi-disciplinary approach provides a framework that incorporates multi-hazard strategies and integrates all phases of emergency management, while aligning and complementing Federal and State directives. This strategy ensures that our clients maximize programmatic and fiscal efficiency. Our team's collective experience of providing services for Federal, State and local emergency management agencies is to deliver an outstanding product that is beyond expectations.

MINIMUM QUALIFICATIONS AND EXPERIENCE

We believe the proposed ISC Team will offer Glenn County with a unique, unmatched, and valuable technical assistance contractor to complete the Multi-Jurisdiction Hazard Mitigation Plan (MJHMP). A project as large and complex as this requires a proven team that has an outstanding record of past-performance and a history of collaborating on similar projects. With a team this large and diverse, the ISC team can offer Glenn County a team with experience and expertise that far exceeds the allotted reference dictated in the Request for Proposal.

In addition to those projects highlighted below, we have provided a summary matrix of our team's minimum project experience and qualifications. A brief narrative of a sample of relevant projects is provided in the pages that follow.

RELATED EXPERIENCE



A brief narrative of a sample of relevant projects is provided on the pages that follow.

Relevant Projects:

CONTRACT NAME: STATE-LEVEL ALL HAZARD MITIGATION PLAN
Client: **Seminole Tribe of Florida**

Project Location(s) *Hollywood, Florida*

ISC developed a state-level All-Hazard Mitigation Plan that received enhanced-grantee status by the Federal Emergency Management Agency upon its initial submission. The plan identified and assessed mitigation actions for natural, technological, and political (terrorism) hazards. To supplement the impact analysis and risk determination, a hazard loss model and analysis was performed for select scenarios of each hazard category. The scenarios selected were based on historical occurrences of disasters, availability of data, and the severity of the hazard risk. The hazard loss analysis process utilized Hazards U.S. Multi Hazard (HAZUS-MH) modeling, Geographic Information Systems (GIS) analysis, and historical disaster data and information to conduct quantitative analysis to estimate the loss due to the selected natural, technological and political hazard events. HAZUS-MH is a powerful risk assessment software program for analyzing various types of natural hazards, including various flood scenarios such as a 100 year event or a dam/levee failure. This technology was incorporated with robust GIS analysis to produce impact estimates for a variety of hazard scenarios.

The State-level, enhanced All-Hazard Mitigation Plan was reviewed, and accepted by the Federal Emergency Management Agency on its initial submission, enabling STOF to obtain FEMA-State grantee status under Sections 404 and 406 of the Hazard Mitigation Grant Program.

CONTRACT NAME: NATIONWIDE INFRASTRUCTURE RESPONSE & RECOVERY
Client: **DHS: FEMA (AECOM Recovery)**

Project Location(s) *Nationwide (including California)*

ISC provides nationwide professional technical support services to various Federal Emergency Management Agency's (FEMA) programs. ISC's technical services are to support FEMA in carrying out the statutory authorities of the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act and providing program management, operational and strategic planning support, training development and delivery, policy definition and analysis, grant management, organizational assessment and other special studies and assignments. ISC's reputation as a highly qualified technical contractor has resulted in the assignment of special projects and program initiatives for FEMA Headquarters, including the development of sophisticated program evaluation tools, research studies, implementation of national programs and initiatives, and instructional design and delivery. Specifically, ISC's cadre of professionals provides essential services, including, but not limited to, the following: 1) Impact Risk and Vulnerability Assessments, 2) Preliminary Damage Assessments, 3) Technical Assistance and Support, 4) Policy Review, Guidance & Programmatic Assistance, 5) Planning Technical Support and Review, 6) Training, and 7) Special Stafford Act Projects and Studies.

CONTRACT NAME: COUNTY HAZARD MITIGATION PLAN UPDATE & ENHANCEMENT
Client: **DuPage County**

Project Location(s) *Wheaton, IL*

ISC has been awarded an annual contract to provide "as needed" consulting services for DuPage County, one of the nation's largest and fastest growing communities. The Director of the Office of Homeland Security & Emergency Management (OHSEM) selected ISC to perform a variety of critical tasks and projects related to emergency management, including the enhancement of the County's Natural Hazard Mitigation Plan. The objective of these services is to develop a comprehensive emergency management (CEM) program that is in compliance with relevant Federal, State and local emergency management programmatic requirements. ISC utilized Odysseus™ to ensure comprehensive integration of over 15 emergency planning doctrines, including the DuPage County Natural Mitigation Plan, in a consistent and operational format. The Odysseus™ system received praise for its ease of use and ability to improve operations efficiency before and after an event.

CONTRACT NAME: THREAT HAZARD IDENTIFICATION & RISK METHODOLOGY AND ASSESSMENT
Client: **S. Florida UASI and Miami-Dade Department of Emergency Management**

Project Location(s) *Miami, Florida*

ISC provides emergency management and homeland security professional service in support of Miami-Dade County and the South Florida Region through a multi-year contract. These services include but are not limited to security consultant services, planning, training, exercise support and scope of service development.

Under this contract, ISC recently completed a sophisticated, research-based Threat and Hazard Identification & Risk Assessment (THIRA) of the South Florida UASI Region, including Miami-Dade County. This assessment was supported by a rigorous methodological process that incorporates over 70 community indicators of community vulnerability and capability that are supported by a library of over 300 scientifically-based measurements that are used to reliably and accurately assess the County's risks to natural, technological, and political hazards. The consequence that each hazard might have on the County is assessed according to a set of categories, such as capabilities, vulnerabilities, and existing conditions within the County. These categories allow for a comprehensive, yet more focused, view of Miami-Dade's risks and are supported by indicators and sub-indicators, such as socio-economic status, age, medical capacity, residential displacement, critical infrastructure, etc. To ensure a consistent framework, the County's THIRA is all hazards. Differences in the hazard's impact area, amount and severity of damage, duration of the event, and direct and indirect economic impacts make it difficult to develop empirical values that can be universally applied to each hazard category. Therefore, the risk methodology developed considered not only the probability of the event occurring but also the potential physical, economic and social impact to the community. The result of the County's THIRA and this dynamic planning tool is to establish an accurate and scalable situational awareness of the County's all hazard risks, establish a consistent common operational picture of Miami-Dade's pre- and post-disaster conditions, and identify effective methods to elevate the County's preparedness, response, recovery, and mitigation program efforts.

INCORPORATED OVER 70 COMMUNITY INDICATORS SUPPORTED BY OVER 300 RESEARCH–BASED MEASUREMENTS

PROJECT NAME: STATE-WIDE ALL HAZARD IDENTIFICATION & RISK ASSESSMENT METHODOLOGY

Client: **Indiana Department of Homeland Security & Emergency Management**

This interesting project offered a unique challenge that required ISC and a strategic academic partner to stretch the limits of our intuitiveness and creativity. The Indiana Department of Homeland Security (IDHS) was expanding the State's capabilities to effectively prepare for and respond to all-hazard incidents by developing and promoting a common Hazard Identification and Risk Assessment (HIRA) methodology. The common methodology provided a unified framework to classify, analyze and plan for vulnerabilities or threats that may have devastating physical, social, and financial impacts on Indiana communities. The conceptual framework of this risk assessment tool incorporates over 180 variables of community vulnerability and hazard risk impacts that are organized into four categories: economic impacts, social impacts, physical asset impacts, and special community concerns. The robustness of the assessment parameters provides the foundation for a thorough and rigorous assessment that provides reliable planning

considerations that can be incorporated into the community's comprehensive emergency management planning efforts.

PROJECT NAME: REGIONAL THIRAS

Client: **Minneapolis Regional UASI**

The objective of this project was to devise a method to systematically compare, assess, and evaluate the natural, technological, and political hazards that could potentially impact Region II and VI of the State of Minnesota. It is well recognized that the threat and hazard analysis and risk assessment forms the core foundation of a comprehensive emergency management program, as it defines a community's strategic common operational picture that establishes the basis for actions to mitigate, as well as prepare for, protect from, respond to, and recover from emergencies and disasters. The ISC team developed a consistent and scalable methodology, one that successfully analyzes the interaction between the unique characteristics of the community and its hazards and vulnerabilities. This approach provided the Region with an enhanced understanding of the threats, hazards, and risks its faces, as well as a comprehensive common operational picture from which to address those risks. The overarching objective of this project was to also develop a region-specific strategic plan, which the THIRA played a vital role.

CONTRACT NAME: ALL HAZARD RISK ASSESSMENT & MITIGATION PLAN
Client: Chicago Office of Emergency Management & Communications

Project Location(s) *Chicago, Illinois*

ISC's management team led the development of the All Hazard Mitigation Plan for the City of Chicago. The Chicago All Hazard Mitigation Plan assessed the natural, technological and political (terrorism) hazards that threaten Chicago assets and identified mitigation actions to ensure resiliency and continuity of services during a disaster or emergency. The All-Hazard Mitigation Plan was in accordance with the latest requirements of FEMA Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 and incorporated strategies identified in the National Response Plan (2004), and Department of Homeland Security (DHS) initiatives, directives and strategies including the Target Capabilities List and National Priorities List. The All Hazard Mitigation Plan identified, assessed and evaluated opportunities to implement infrastructure resiliency and continuity strategies into significant Chicago initiatives. The mitigation planning strategy identified funding programs from various Federal entities - including FEMA, DHS, Federal Aviation Administration, US EPA and US Army Corps of Engineers - that could be leveraged into existing and proposed infrastructure resiliency and continuity of operations hazard mitigation projects.

- **Community Outreach and Media Relations:** Due to security concerns, a public and media strategy was developed to fulfill the programmatic requirements of federal Public Law 106-390, The Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 while protecting sensitive and classified information. The strategy developed created sensitive information firewalls while effectively collecting and delivering information to the public through web surveys, billboards, and media campaigns.
- **Regulatory Compliance:** The Chicago All-Hazard Mitigation Plan was reviewed and accepted by the Illinois Emergency Management Agency and the Federal Emergency Management Agency on its initial submission.

- **Multi-agency Collaboration:** The planning process facilitated the participation of multiple city departments including Environment, Public Health, Police, and Fire; neighboring jurisdictions; and regional authorities such as the Metropolitan Water Reclamation District.
- **Commendation:** During a Department of Homeland Security Congressionally-mandated review of Chicago's emergency planning doctrine, the Chicago All-Hazard Mitigation Plan was recognized for its thoroughness and as an example of outstanding emergency planning doctrine.

CONTRACT NAME: TEXAS GULF COAST RECOVERY & MITIGATION PLAN
Client: **DHS: FEMA**

Project Location(s) *Houston, TX*

Following the devastation of Hurricane Ike, ISC was integral in the development of several planning efforts to support and promote long-term recovery that incorporated disaster resilience and sustainability strategies. These planning efforts focused on the communities that were most severely impacted including Galveston, Jefferson, Orange, Chambers, and Harris counties. The ISC and AECOM team worked closely with Federal, State, and county officials, community leaders, non-government organizations, regional authorities, local business owners and citizens to articulate and focus their visions of long-term recovery for their respective community through coordination and a series of public forums and meetings. This planning effort assessed, evaluated, and prioritized disaster resiliency, sustainable development, restoration, and improvement projects that incorporate mitigation measures, social needs, community improvements and vital community infrastructure and systems.

- **Disaster Recovery:** Executed Long-term Recovery & Mitigation Planning efforts under the coordination of the National Response Framework Emergency Support Function 14.
- **Public & Media Relations:** Executed a public outreach strategy that included mass media publications, Special Editions in the local Sunday newspapers and a series of public forums. The Texas Long-term Community Recovery public forums were attended by over three thousand residents, business owners and political leaders.
- **Program Gap Analysis:** Assessed, evaluated, and identified funding of several FEMA, HUD, and SBA disaster recovery programs including Public Assistance, Individual Assistance and Disaster Housing.
- **Strategic Planning:** Developed and implemented strategies to address programmatic gaps and to meet the developing needs and concerns of the community including community preparedness, business development, unemployment, social services, community culture, regional environmental concerns and regional infrastructure development projects.

CONTRACT NAME: STATEWIDE FLOODPLAIN MAPPING PROGRAM
Client: **N. Carolina Division of Emergency Management**

Project Location(s) *North Carolina*

ISC provides technical subcontractor support on 11 of the 17 assigned river basins for preparing updated flood hazard information for the State of North Carolina. The State, through FEMA's CTP initiative, assumed primary ownership and responsibility of the FIRMs for all NC Communities. The project involves topographic data development, field survey, H&H analysis, DFIRM production, community outreach, IT development, geodatabase design, website design, and emergency response tool development.

Emergency response & outreach tools: The Project Team developed a disaster preparedness and response extension for NCFMP in ArcGIS called Hazards Analyst where a predicted event such as a hurricane or ice storm is analyzed to calculate response needs based on multiple layers of base data, including census information. AECOM has also developed a tool to help facilitate North Carolina Emergency Management's community outreach activities, which is called NC CIS (North Carolina Community Information System).

Contract Highlights:
- Hydrology and hydraulics
- Flood risk assessment
- Future conditions
- Flood warning system
- Coastal analysis
- DFIRM production
- IT system development & implementation
- Community outreach
- Partnerships/CTPs
- Topographic data acquisition
- QA/QC

North Carolina Flood Inundation Mapping & Alert Network (NCFIMAN): The NCFIMAN is designed to provide real-time or near real-time inundation maps during flooding events at selected stream gage locations throughout NC. NCFIMAN utilizes libraries of inundation maps that correspond to incremental values of river stage at stream gages located in areas vulnerable to flood damage. The NCFIMAN leverages hydraulic models and digital terrain data developed and collected during the statewide update of FISs conducted by the NCFMP. The inundation map libraries and NCFIMAN are the groundwork for a comprehensive NC Flood Warning Program, designed to reduce the loss of life and flood-related property damage by providing emergency managers and the public with more timely, detailed, and accurate maps and information regarding forecasted and actual flood inundation.

CONTRACT NAME: NRF LONG-TERM COMMUNITY MITIGATION EVALUATION

Client: DHS: Federal Emergency Management Agency (AECOM Recovery)

Project Location(s) *Nationwide*

FEMA requested ISC to develop and establish an evaluation system for assessing the effectiveness of the National Response Framework, Emergency Support Function 14: Long-term Community Recovery & Mitigation. This request stems from FEMA's acknowledgement of ISC's expertise in recovery and mitigation planning, and the unique experience obtained implementing numerous mitigation planning efforts into long-term recovery needs.

The NRF's ESF 14 has been utilized in several disasters to provide a structure for the Federal government – led by the Department of Homeland Security (DHS): Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) - to support local and state recovery efforts by cultivating the long-term vision of the community, facilitating in the development of key stakeholder long-term support, addressing local recovery and mitigation needs, and creating a mechanism that will guide the community's long-term recovery efforts. Although the implementation of ESF 14 has been well received immediately following several disasters, it is critical for the success of this relatively new program for it to be periodically assessed to determine the progress of the long-term recovery and mitigation efforts, evaluate the effectiveness of the ESF 14 process, and identify areas of success and needed improvement. The NRF ESF 14 Evaluation Tool developed by ISC will assist in the determination of the effectiveness of ESF 14 to achieve its purpose; ability to systematically analyze ESF 14 and identify areas for improvements, and; identify programmatic improvements with recovery and mitigation assistance.

- **Emerging Mitigation Program:** This innovative, and relatively new FEMA program, is intended to fuse post-disaster recovery and mitigation operations in order to provide local government with the effectiveness needed to ensure long-term community sustainability.
- **National Best Practices:** ISC will assess mitigation and recovery plans and operations from disasters in which ESF 14 was initiated. ISC has a unique perspective of long-term recovery and mitigation best practices in a post disaster environment.
- **Recognized Expertise:** ISC was chosen by FEMA Headquarters to execute this task order based upon the recognized expertise in recovery and mitigation planning, and the unique experience obtained implementing numerous mitigation planning efforts into long-term recovery needs.

MITIGATION PLANNING QUALIFICATIONS & EXPERIENCE

Project Name	Hazard Mitigation				FEMA Regulations &			Risk Assessments				Planning and Public Outreach				
	Hazard Mitigation Planning	Mitigation Benefit-Cost Analysis	Hazard Mitigation Training	National Flood Insurance Program	Stafford Act [Public Law 93-288]	Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 [Public Law 106-390]	Post Disaster Mitigation Grant Prorams [44 CFR 404 and 406]	Natural Hazards	Man-Made Hazards	Impact Assessments	GIS and HAZUS-MH Modeling	Multi-Jurisdictional Planning	Facilitate Public Meetings	Committee Management	Public Notices	Odysseus™ Preparedness & Planning System
Hazard Mitigation Planning	X	X		X		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
DuPage County, IL Natural Hazard Mitigation Plan Update & Enhancements	X		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X						X
Will County All-Hazard Mitigation Plan	X	X		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	
Chicago All-Hazard Mitigation Plan	X	X	X		X		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
Hubbard County, MN Mitigation Plan	X	X			X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
Seminole Tribe of Florida (STOF) State-Level All-Hazard Mitigation Plan	X	X			X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
Wisconsin University - Disaster Resistant & Mitigation Plan	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X			X	X	X	X	X	X
FEMA Hazard Mitigation Technical Assistance Program Support	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	
FEMA Response & Recovery Technical Assistance Contract		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	
FEMA Nationwide Planning & Coordination Technical Support	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	
Hazard Risk and Vulnerability Modeling		X	X	X				X	X	X	X	X				
North Carolina Statewide Floodplain Mapping Program		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
GIS Disaster Operations Analysis Course					X	X	X	X	X	X	X					
Indiana Hazard Identification and Risk Assessment Model		X		X				X	X	X			X	X		X
Minnesota State Critical Infrastructure Risk Inventory & Analysis		X		X				X	X	X	X	X	X	X		X
Special FEMA Programs	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
National Response Framework Evaluation Study					X	X	X	X	X	X		X	X	X	X	X
National Catastrophic Debris Management Planning & Training			X		X		X	X	X	X		X	X	X		
Disaster Response, Recovery, & Mitigation Support [Most Significant Deployments]		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
Midwest Floods [2008]		X	X	X	X	X	X	X		X	X	X	X			
Chicago Area Flooding [2008 and 2009]		X	X	X	X	X	X	X		X	X	X	X	X	X	X
North Dakota Floods [2008 and 2009]				X	X	X	X	X		X			X			
Ohio Floods, Ice and Mudslides [2007]				X	X	X	X	X		X						
Over 30 Other Natural and Man-Made Disasters		X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X	X						

E. WORK SAMPLES

Please see enclosed compact disk for a work sample of the Santa Monica Mitigation Plan. A description of the project is available in Appendix A along with a reference contact information.

APPENDIX A: REFERENCES

CONTRACT NAME: HAZARD MITIGATION PLAN UPDATE AND COMPREHENSIVE EMERGENCY PREPAREDNESS SUPPORT		
Client: DuPage County, Illinois	Project Duration: 2012-2013	
Project Contact (Name/Title): George DeTella	Phone: 630-221-7777	Fax: 630-221-7919
Email: gdetella@dupagehealth.org	Address: 111 North County Farm Road, Wheaton, IL 60187	
Staff assigned: John Rogan, Dan Martin, Daiko Abe, A-Reum Han		

Project Description: ISC was awarded an annual contract to provide "as needed" consulting services for DuPage County, one of the nation's largest and fastest growing communities. The Director of the Office of Homeland Security & Emergency Management (OHSEM) selected ISC to perform a variety of critical tasks and projects related to emergency management, including the enhancement of the County's Natural Hazard Mitigation Plan. The overarching goal of this project is to provide DuPage County with a framework that will facilitate an appropriate level of steady-state readiness. Utilized Odysseus™ to ensure comprehensive integration of over 15 emergency planning doctrines, including the DuPage County Natural Mitigation Plan, in a consistent and operational format. The Odysseus™ system received praise for its ease of use and ability to improve operations efficiency before and after an event.

CONTRACT NAME: LOCAL HAZARD MITIGATION PLAN UPDATE		
Client: Santa Monica, California	Project Duration: September 2013 – July 2014	
Project Contact (Name/Title): Paul Weinberg	Phone: 310-458-8686	Fax: 310-499-4414
Email: paul.weinberg@smgov.net	Address: 333 Olympic Drive, Santa Monica CA 90401	
Staff assigned: D. Martin, D. Abe, A. Han		

Project Description: Since the 1994 Northridge Earthquake, the City of Santa Monica worked closely with FEMA and OES on several disaster recovery and hazard mitigation projects. The Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee partnered with Integrated Solutions Consulting in 2013, with the Office of Emergency Management, local businesses, stakeholders, and community members to update Hazard Mitigation Plan. The All Hazard Mitigation Plan identified, assessed, and evaluated opportunities to implement infrastructure resiliency and continuity strategies into significant Santa Monica City initiatives. ISC developed and established a strategy for the City of Santa Monica to gather input from local businesses and residents for the mitigation plan update. Results were analyzed and compared to the local community survey results to identify similarities and differences. The plan was unanimously approved by City Council in May 2014. ***(Work Sample is included in the Compact Disk submitted with the proposal)***

CONTRACT NAME: NORTHEAST IDAHO REGIONAL COORDINATION AND EMERGENCY OPERATIONS PLANS		
Client: NE Idaho Emergency Management Region	Project Duration: 2010-2012	
Project Contact (Name/Title): Greg Adams	Phone: 208-354-2703	Fax: 208.354.2703
Email: gadams@co.teton.id.us	Address: 89 North Main Street, Driggs, ID 83422	
Staff assigned: D. Abe, J. Rogan, D. Martin		

Project Description: In recognizing the situations, capabilities, and limitations inherit to Eastern Idaho, and in order to enhance the region's capacity and capabilities to maximize the preservation of life and protect property, Integrated Solutions Consulting worked with the Northeast Idaho Emergency Management Working Group to develop a regional coordination plan that addresses much-needed policies, protocols, and procedures to improve coordination and communication in anticipation of future regional emergencies and disasters impacting the State of Idaho. Specifically, this plan addresses many of the emergency management needs and challenges facing jurisdictions in rural areas, including Indian reservations, which are limited in resources and face geographic limitations. The development of this region-wide plan facilitates and promotes a shared understanding on the part of all jurisdictions and levels of government regarding their responsibilities during an incident impacting the entire region, which also includes the Fort Hall Indian Reservation; and establishes uniform operational procedures and protocols through which those responsibilities can be fulfilled. Upon completion, these operational procedures outlined in this plan will be used by county, municipal, Tribal governments, and officials to manage and coordinate multi-county and/or multi-jurisdictional regional operations in response to any hazard that may necessitate such actions.

APPENDIX B: RESUMES OF KEY PERSONNEL

DANIEL MARTIN | PRINCIPAL

Summary of Qualifications:

For more than 15 years, Mr. Martin has worked with local, state, and federal governments, as well as international corporations, to provide professional environmental and emergency management consulting in various capacities including responding to over ten disasters, including the 2001 World Trade Center Attacks, the 2004 Florida Hurricanes, and Hurricane Katrina.

Mr. Martin has a myriad of all hazard, multi-jurisdictional, emergency planning experience for a diverse array of entities including International Airports, rural and urban communities, county municipalities, Native American Indian Tribes, private corporations, FEMA, and DHS. Mr. Martin's planning experience includes contingency & strategic operational response, post-disaster recovery, catastrophic housing and individual assistance, business continuity, hazard mitigation, comprehensive emergency management, environmental assessments, best-management practices, spill prevention control, and floodplain management plans.

Senior client officials have recognized Mr. Martin for his extensive knowledge of the federal disaster recovery and mitigation programs, regulations, and policies, as well as disaster operational practices. Mr. Martin is a FEMA-certified Instructor and has prepared, provided oversight, and/or managed the development of over $1B in disaster recovery and mitigation grants, including grants associated with 9/11, the 2004 Florida Hurricanes, and Hurricane Katrina.

Highlights

- Architect of numerous FEMA-approved All-Hazard Mitigation Plans
- Experience with port facility disaster recovery
- Managed over $1.5B in post disaster recovery and mitigation grants
- Responded to over 20 disasters, including World Trade Center and Hurricane Katrina
- Recognized expertise in critical infrastructure and vulnerability assessments
- Training cadre member of FEMA EMI's recovery and mitigation program
- Advanced degrees in Emergency Management and Homeland Security

Education:

- Ph.D. in Emergency Management, North Dakota State University, Fargo, ND
- Master's Degree in Disaster and Emergency Management, Concentration in Homeland Security Policy, American Military University, Washington, D.C.
- Bachelor of Science in Environmental Engineering Technology, Minor in Industrial Engineering Technology, University of Dayton, Dayton, OH

PROJECT HISTORY

Planning

1. **Minnesota Critical Infrastructure and Key Resources**; Principal and Subject Matter Expert; November 2009 to Present.
2. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; ESF 14 Long-term Recovery Evaluation Tool;** Recovery Specialist; October 2008 to November 2009.
3. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; National Debris Management Planning & Training;** Instructor and Planning Specialist; June 2007 to Present.
4. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; Hurricane Long-term Recovery Planning;** Technical and Program Specialist; September 2005 to December 2005.
5. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; Catastrophic Event Housing Strategy Initiative;** Technical Specialist; August 2005 to September 2005.
6. **City of Chicago, Office of Emergency Management & Communications; All-Hazard Risk Analysis;** Project Manager; February 2005 to May 2005.
6. **Chicago Pandemic Influenza Annex Planning Support;** Task Manager; June 2008 to September 2008.
7. **Indiana Hazard Risk Assessment Model;** Project Principal; March 2009 to Present.
8. **City of Chicago Pandemic Influenza Strategic Operations Plan**, Senior Emergency Manager, Chicago, Illinois, October 2006 to December 2006.
9. **Chicago Department of Public Health Interoperable Communications Plan**, Senior Emergency Manager, Chicago, Illinois, December 2006 to Present.
10. **City of Chicago National Incident Management System Implementation**, Senior Emergency Manager, Chicago, Illinois, October 2006 to January 2007.
11. **The Infrastructure Security Partnership; Regional Disaster Resilience: A Guide for Developing an Action Plan**; Task Force Member, October 2005 to June 2006.
12. **Will County Emergency Management Agency; All Hazard Mitigation Planning**; Project Manager; August 2005 to March 2006.
13. **City of Chicago, Office of Emergency Management & Communications, Chicago Hospital All Hazard Planning Workshop,** Technical Presenter, March 2006 to April 2006.
14. **Hagerty Consulting Business Continuity Planning**, Planner, Evanston, Illinois, September 2006.
15. **City of Chicago, Office of Emergency Management & Communications; All Hazard Mitigation Planning**; Project Manager; May 2005 to February 2006.
16. **City of Chicago, Department of Aviation; Spill Prevention and Best Management Procedures Plan**; Project Engineer; October 1999 to September 2001.
17. **Seminole Tribe of Florida All Hazard Comprehensive Emergency Management Planning Support**, Managing Partner, Hollywood Florida, November 2006 to February 2007.
18. **Seminole Tribe of Florida All Hazard Mitigation Plan,** Managing Partner, Hollywood Florida, November 2006 to May 2007.

Exercise and Training

19. **City of Chicago Strategic Tactical Area Response Scenario (STARS) Full Scale Exercise**, Department of Public Health Liaison, Chicago, Illinois, 2007.

20. **Consequence Management**, Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia, January 2009 to Present.
21. **Emergency Management and Public Law,** Professor, American Military University, January 2009 to Present.
22. **Natural Disaster Management,** Professor, American Military University, January 2009 to Present.
23. **Weapons of Mass Destruction Incident Management,** Professor, American Military University, January 2009 to Present.
24. **Business and Industry Emergency Management,** Professor, Western Illinois University, January to May 2010.
25. **University of Illinois at Chicago Risk Course Support,** Advisor, Chicago Illinois, September 2006 to October 2006.
26. **DuPage County Pandemic Influenza Tabletop Exercise**, Observer & Evaluator, Wheaton, Illinois, May 2006 to Present.
27. **American Society of Civil Engineers; Engineers Involvement with Disasters Workshop;** Facilitator, July 2006 to October 2006.
28. **American Society of Civil Engineers; Curriculum and Course Development;** Committee on Critical Infrastructure Member; December 2005 to February 2006.

Disaster Response and Recovery Operations Support

29. **DHS - Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), Hurricane Katrina Public Assistance Operation,** Mentor, Baton Rouge, Louisiana, April, 2006 to June, 2006.
30. **Federal Emergency Management Agency; September 11th World Trade Center Recovery Program**; Project Officer, and PAC; September 2001 to June 2003.
31. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; Hurricanes, Dennis, Katrina, Rita, and Wilma;** Instructor/Lead Instructor; August 2006 to December 2006.
32. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; Ohio Ice Storm, Flooding, and Mudslides;** Instructor; March 2006.
33. **DHS – Federal Emergency Management Agency; California Severe Storms, Flooding, Debris Flows, and Mudslides;** Instructor; February 2006.
34. **Federal Emergency Management Agency; 1999 Arkansas Ice Storm**; Debris Specialist; December 1999 to March 2000.
35. **Federal Emergency Management Agency; 1999 Minnesota Floods,** Environmental Specialist; September 1999 to July 2004.

Special Appointments

36. **Chicago Field Museum Unleashed Fury,** Emergency Management Consultant, Chicago, Illinois, May 2006.
37. **International Association of Emergency Managers; Certified Emergency Manager Commission;** Chair, 2006 – 2009.
38. **American Society of Civil Engineers; Rebuilding the New Orleans Region: Infrastructure Systems and Technology Innovation Forum;** Committee on Critical Infrastructure Member; June 2006 to September 2006.
39. **American Society of Civil Engineers; Infrastructure Champion Program;** National Infrastructure Champion Lead Chair; March 2006 to Present.

Other Professional Experience

40. **Macquarie Infrastructure Group; Skyway Concession Technical Advisory Team**; Environmental Specialist; May 2004 to August 2004.
41. **City of Chicago, Department of Environment; Brownfields Program Residential and Commercial Development**; Project Engineer; March September 1999 to September 2004.
42. **Illinois Department of Transportation; Stevenson Expressway Reconstruction Project;** Environmental Specialist; March 1999 to October 2000.
43. **Kane County Stormwater Management** Study, Environmental Engineer, January 200 to October 2000.

44. **Delphi Chassis Systems, Hazardous Materials Management Project Assistant**, Project Assistant; August 1996 to September 1998.

PROFESSIONAL CONTRIBUTIONS

Professional Publications and Presentations

- "Engineers' Role in Emergency Management– Bridging the Disciplines", 139th Annual Civil Engineering Conference; Kansas City, Kansas, October 2009 [Presentation]
- "Education vs. Training vs. Certification in Emergency Management: Eliminating the Versus", 49th Annual Association of Minnesota Emergency Managers Conference; Breezy Point, Minnesota, September 2009. [Presentation]
- "The Engineers' Role in Emergency Management", Podcast Sponsored by the American Society of Civil Engineers, July 2009. [Presentation]
- "Catastrophic Failures: Emerging Threats to Critical Infrastructure", FEMA Higher Education Conference; Emmitsburg, MD, June 2009 [Presentation]
- "Trends in Emergency Planning: An Exploratory Research into the Constraints, Limitations, and Challenges of Comprehensive Emergency Planning", FEMA Higher Education Conference; Emmitsburg, MD, June 2008 [Presentation]
- "Bridging Emergency Management: Incorporating the Engineering Discipline with Emergency Management", FEMA Higher Education Conference; Emmitsburg, MD June 2008 [Presentation]
- "Employment in Emergency Management: About to Graduate? Now What?", North Dakota State University, Fargo, ND, April 2008 [Presentation]
- "Bridging Emergency Management: A Professional Assessment of the Minneapolis Bridge Collapse and Other Infrastructure Failures", Journal of Emergency Management, Vol. 5, No. 6, September/October 2007. [Paper]
- "IAEM and ASCE Partnership: Addressing Critical Infrastructure Resiliency and Interdependency", IAEM Bulletin, Vol. 24, No. 10, October 2007. [Paper]
- "Prepare, Respond, and Recovery: Engineers' Involvement in Disaster Operations", ASCE Annual Conference– Committee for Critical Infrastructure Workshop, Chicago, October 2006. [Presentation]
- "Hurricane Charley: Emergency Support Function #14, Long Term Recovery Planning", IAEM Bulletin, Vol. 22, No. 10, October 2005. [Paper]
- "Mitigation Planning – How Can Other Sectors Help", Central HAZUS User Group Kickoff Conference, Indianapolis, Indiana, July 2004. [Presentation]
- "Integrating Mitigation and Recovery", Indiana Association of Floodplain and Stormwater Managers - 9th Annual Conference, New Hope, Indiana, September 2005. [Presentation]
- "Disaster Management for Engineers and Related Professionals", ASCE – Committee for Critical Infrastructure Workshop, New York, December 7, 2005. [Presentation]

PROFESSIONAL ORGANIZATION INVOLVEMENT

- International Association of Emergency Managers (IAEM)
    - Certified Emergency Manager Commission [2006-2009]
- The Infrastructure Security Partnership
- American Society of Civil Engineers
    - ASCE Committee for Critical Infrastructure Chair Member [since 2004]

  - Infrastructure Champion National Lead [since 2006]
- American Society of Floodplain Managers
- Toastmasters International

PROFESSIONAL ACCOMPLISHMENTS

Certifications

- Certified Emergency Manager
- Certified Floodplain Manager
- Institution Review Board Certified
- HAZUS Basic Certified
- Public Assistance Operations I and II
- FEMA 107 Phase I, II, III PAC Training Certified
- Debris Management Plan Train-the-Trainer
- IS-821 Critical Infrastructure and Key Resources Support Annex
- IS-814: ESF 14 Long-term Community Recovery
- IS-800: 2004 National Federal Response Plan Certified
- IS-800b: National Response Framework Certified
- IS-547: Introduction to Continuity of Operations
- IS-546: Continuity of Operations
- IS-700: National Incident Management System Certified
- IS-393: Introduction to Mitigation
- IS-1 Emergency Program Manager Certified
- FEMA National Emergency Management Information System Certified
- Certificate of Completion - Federal Response Plan
- Asbestos Abatement Project Manager Certified
- 40-hour OSHA Hazardous Waste Certified

RECOGNITIONS

- CTE Fiscal Year 2003 President's Award
- Certificate of Appreciation from the City of New York and New York State for response to the September 11th Attacks on the U.S.
- Letter of Commendation from Federal Emergency Management Agency, Public Assistance Officer for outstanding services in response to the September 11th Attacks on the U.S.
- CTE Recognition of Outstanding Accomplishments for Fiscal Year 2002
- CTE Fiscal Year 2000 President's Award

- Letter of Commendation for the City of Chicago Office of Emergency Management & Communications for the successful development and management of the City's All Hazard Risk Assessment and Hazard Mitigation Plans
- Letter of Commendation from Director of Planning & Research for Chicago Department of Public Health

DAIKO N. ABE | CFM

Summary of Qualifications:

Mr. Daiko Abe has been a major contributor in the preparation of emergency management plans for local, regional, and state jurisdictions. Specifically, he has been instrumental in developing and writing important plans for the City of Chicago and other local counties and jurisdictions in Florida, California, Arizona, Washington, Minnesota, Illinois, Kansas, Missouri, Montana, and Idaho. Mr. Abe has excelled in providing comprehensive all-hazard planning services in all phases of emergency management, and is a certified floodplain manager.

Specifically, Mr. Abe has played a key role in formulating and implementing ISC's CIKR vulnerability and criticality assessment methodology, and the community-level risk and vulnerability methodology and tool for multiple clients across the Nation.

Mr. Abe has also facilitated and evaluated numerous tabletop and functional exercises, and has been a contributor and developer of ISC's Interactive Exercise Simulation tool.

As a former communications director and government/legislative affairs specialist, Mr. Abe also has experience collaborating with key stakeholders and influencing policy at all levels of government; media relations; public outreach and education; crisis management support services; and in grant writing and administration. He has experience as a coordinator and facilitator and has organized numerous workshops and training sessions.

As a strong proponent to advancing the field of emergency management and homeland security, Mr. Daiko Abe has been actively pursuing advanced degrees in Emergency Management, and has conducted major research initiatives in the specialized areas of preparedness, hazard mitigation planning, CIKR vulnerability assessments, and community-level risk and vulnerability analyses.

Highlights

- Emergency management experience developing plans for local, regional, and state jurisdictions
- Key developer of the CIKR Vulnerability and Criticality Assessment Methodology and Tool
- Key Developer of the Community Vulnerability, Risk, and Resiliency Tool
- Facilitated and evaluated numerous disaster exercises
- Pursuing advanced degrees in Emergency Management
- Certified Floodplain Manager
- Specializes in qualitative methods & survey research
- Public outreach and communications specialist

Education:	**M.S., Emergency Management**, North Dakota State University (Expected 8/2014) **B.A., Communications/Public Relations**, Brigham Young University – Idaho, December 2005

PROJECT HISTORY

Emergency/Disaster Planning

1. **Regional Emergency Support Function (ESF 8) and Regional Healthcare Coordination Plan**; Project Manager; Kansas City Region; 2014
2. **Statewide Hospital Hazard Vulnerability Analysis**; Planner; Illinois; 2014
3. **Lower Two Medicine Dam BIA Emergency Action Plan;** Lead Planner; Montana; 2014
4. **Four Horns Dam BIA Emergency Action Plan;** Planner; Montana; 2014
5. **Ambrose Dam BIA Emergency Action Plan;** Lead Planner; South Dakota; 2014
6. **Miami-Dade County Emergency Preparedness Study**; Project Manager; Miami, FL; 2014
7. **Navajo Nation – Charley Day Dam BIA Emergency Action Plan;** Lead Planner; Arizona; 2013-2014
8. **Apache Nation – BIA Dam Emergency Action Plan – San Carlos, AZ;** Lead Planner; Arizona; 2013
9. **Santa Monica All Hazard Mitigation Plan**; Project Manager; Santa Monica, CA; 2013
10. **Kansas City Regional Coordination Plan**; Project Manager; Kansas City Region; 2013
11. **Tribal Hazard Response Plan**; Project Manager; NW United States; 2012-2013
12. **Kansas City Regional Evacuation Plan**; Senior Consultant and Project Manager; Kansas City Region; 2012
13. **Minnesota Region Hazard Identification & Risk Assessment and CIKR Assessment**; Planner; South Florida; 2012
14. **South Florida Threat and Hazard Identification & Risk Assessment and CIKR Assessment**; Planner; South Florida; 2012
15. **Threat and Hazard Identification & Risk Assessment**; Senior Consultant and Lead Planner; Miami-Dade County, FL; 2011-2012
16. **Teton County Emergency Operations Plan (EOP) Update**; Project Manager; Teton County, ID; 2012
17. **Teton County Continuity of Government (COG) and Operations Plan (COOP)**; Project Manager; Teton County, ID; 2012
18. **Bonneville County Emergency Operations Plan (EOP) Update**; Project Manager; Bonneville County, ID; 2012
19. **Madison County Emergency Operations Plan (EOP) Update**; Project Manager; Madison County, ID; 2012
20. **Jefferson County Emergency Operations Plan (EOP) Update**; Project Manager; Jefferson County, ID; 2012
21. **Jefferson County Debris Management Annex**; Project Manager; Jefferson County, ID; 2012
22. **Lemhi County Emergency Operations Plan (EOP) Update**; Project Manager; Lemhi County, ID; 2012
23. **Custer County Emergency Operations Plan (EOP) Update**; Project Manager; Custer County, ID; 2012
24. **Custer County Mass Fatality Plan**; Project Manager; Custer County, ID; 2012
25. **NE Idaho Emergency Operations Center (EOC) Go-Kit Development**; Project Manager; Eight (8) counties in NE Idaho; 2011
26. **Kansas City Emergency Pet Services Plan**; Lead Planner; Kansas City, MO; 2011
27. **NE Idaho Regional Coordination Plan - Evacuation & Mass Care** Annexes; Project Manager; 2010
28. **MN Region 2 Critical Infrastructure & Key Resources**; Senior Consultant; Minnesota; 2009-2010
29. **DuPage County Tornado Hazard-Specific Plan**; Senior Consultant; DuPage County, IL; April 2010 – June 2010
30. **DuPage County Emergency Operations Center Management Plan**; Senior Consultant; DuPage County, IL; February 2010 – April 2010

31. **DuPage County Emergency Public Information Plan Development**; Senior Consultant and Lead Planner & Architect; DuPage County, IL; May 2009 – August 2009
32. **DuPage County Continuity of Government & Continuity of Operations Planning**; Senior Consultant; DuPage County, IL; 2009
33. **DuPage County Emergency Operations & Mitigation Planning**; Senior Consultant; DuPage County, IL; 2008
34. **Chicago Pandemic Influenza Planning & Response**; Senior Consultant; Chicago, IL; May 2008 – July 2008

Exercise and Training

35. **Regional ESF 8 Interactive Training Module**; Developer; Kansas City Region; 2014
36. **Regional Coordination Guide Interactive Training Module**; Developer; Kansas City Region; 2014
37. **BIA Charley Day Spring Dam EAP Tabletop Exercise**; Facilitator; Navajo Nation; Arizona; 2014
38. **Miami-Dade County Disaster Recovery Exercise**; Evaluator; Miami, Florida; 2014
39. **BIA San Carlos Dams EAP Tabletop Exercise**; Facilitator and Evaluator; Apache Nation; Arizona; 2013
40. **EOC Functional Exercise**; Controller and Evaluator; Eastern Idaho; 2012
41. **Regional Earthquake Full-Scale Exercise**; Controller and Evaluator; Idaho; April 2012
42. **School Evacuation Full-Scale Exercise**; Evaluator; Driggs, ID; 2011
43. **NE Idaho Regional Coordination Tabletop Exercise – Dam Failure**; Lead Facilitator & Exercise Design; May 2010
44. **DuPage County TICP Tabletop Exercise**; Facilitator; DuPage County, IL; June 2010

PROFESSIONAL CONTRIBUTIONS

Professional Publications and Presentations

- Martin, D., Abe, D., & Kemp, M. (2013). *Integrated THIRA & Regional CIKR Assessment.* White Paper.
- Yoon, D. K., Youngs, G. A., & Abe, D. N. (2012). Examining Factors Contributing to the Development of FEMA-Approved Hazard Mitigation Plans. *Journal of Homeland Security and Emergency Management,* (9)2.
- Abe, D. N. & Russell, T. (2011). Enhancing Decision-Making in a Crisis Environment. *IAEM Bulletin*, 6-15.

Current Major Research Initiatives:

- **Vulnerability Analyses**: Mr. Abe is currently undertaking multiple research initiatives to identify the social, physical, political, and environmental factors contributing to community and organizational vulnerability in times of disaster.
- **Capability Analyses**: Mr. Abe is currently undertaking multiple research initiatives to understand why mitigation, preparedness, and disaster recovery strategies and program policies are oftentimes met with great resistance by local and State governments and jurisdictions. These studies will provide an in-depth analysis of the social, economic, and political factors, as it relates specifically to capacity/capability, that influence the adoption and implementation of disaster policies and practices. The purpose of these studies is to identify practical solutions and explanations that can further improve buy-in to federal disaster policies, programs, and standards throughout all phases of emergency management.

Research Skills & Experience

Mr. Abe has taken advanced graduate-level courses in the specialized areas of qualitative methods and survey research. Specifically, Mr. Abe has research experience and technical skills in document analysis, in-depth interviewing, and focus group moderation and analysis.

These technical skills, namely interviewing and focus groups, were initially developed and applied professionally as a communications director and public relations specialist, but have since been refined and focused toward conducting and validating research in the specialized area of emergency management.

DISASTER DEPLOYMENTS

1. **Regional Large-scale H1N1 influenza Vaccination Response** for DuPage County, IL; Deputy Planning Section Chief; March 2010
2. **Fargo, ND Floods;** Spring 2010

PROFESSIONAL ACCOMPLISHMENTS

Certifications & Courses

- Institution Review Board Certified
- IS-235b: Emergency Planning
- IS-700.a: National Incident Management System (NIMS)
- IS-00630: Introduction to the Public Assistance Process
- IS-00631: Public Assistance Operation I
- IS-702: NIMS Public Information Systems
- IS-393: Introduction to Hazard Mitigation
- IS-244: Managing Volunteers
- IS-288: Role of Voluntary Agencies
- IS-806: ESF 6 – Mass Care
- IS-821: Critical Infrastructure and Key Resources
- IS-870: Dam Sector Crisis Management
- Protected Critical Information Infrastructure (PCII) Authorized User
- FEMA's Community Emergency Response Team Program (CERT) Training Certification
- Advanced Grant Proposal Writing, Certificate of Completion, Eastern Idaho Technical College

PROFESSIONAL ORGANIZATION INVOLVEMENT

- Project Management Institute (PMI) Member
- International Association of Emergency Managers (IAEM) Member
- Association of State Flood Plain Managers (ASFPM) Member
- Natural Hazard Mitigation Association (NHMA) Member
- Board Member for the Foundation of Comprehensive Emergency Management Research

MICHAEL KEMP, PH.D., C.E.M.

Summary of Qualifications:

Dr. Michael A. Kemp is formally educated having completed several advanced degrees to include a PhD and MS in emergency management, A MS in criminal justice, and a Graduate Certificate in collegiate teaching. Dr. Kemp is also a certified emergency manager (CEM) and a certified HAZMAT incident commander that prides himself in linking the theoretical and the practical aspects of emergency management.

Concerning emergency management and homeland security issues, Dr. Kemp has spent the past 16 years working in conjunction with several sovereign Nations and within the local, state, and federal levels of the U.S. government. His experiences have included working in conjunction with FEMA, the Emergency Management Accreditation Program (EMAP), the Foundation of Higher Education accreditation (FoHE), the Federal Law Enforcement Training Center --via the Rural Crime and Justice Center, the FBI---via a WMD Civil Support Team, the United States Marine Corps and with several states to include Minnesota, Indiana Wisconsin, and Florida.

Concerning Dr. Kemp's emergency management disaster and Homeland security experience, he has been project leader, subject matter expert, and or played a key role with various projects to include: critical infrastructure, mitigation, planning, hazard identification and risk modeling, vulnerability identification and indexing, training, assessing/evaluating, hazardous materials, weapon of mass destruction, physical security, and continuity of operations.

Beyond Dr. Kemp's immediate academic and practical emergency management experience, Dr. Kemp enjoyed a distinguished military career. Dr. Kemp served in the U.S. Marine Corps (USMC) for 4 years and spent another 4 years in the Army National Guard (NG). While serving in the USMC, he was principally an antiterrorism and physical security specialist with the Marine Corps Security Force Battalion (Keflavik Iceland) and a Sergeant of combat Marines serving in the Infantry as a Combined Anti-Armor Team (CAAT) team leader for the 1st BLT/ 8th Marines. Dr. Kemp's service in the NG included completing tours as a Survey team leader with the 81st Civil Support Team – Weapons of Mass Destruction (81st CST-WMD) and serving as a Company Nuclear/Biological/Chemical officer with the 164th Engineer Battalion, North Dakota Army National Guard.

Highlights

- Dr. Kemp led a CI/KR project for 11 counties and 2 Native American Reservations in the State of Minnesota
- Dr. Kemp has participated in 7 disasters including the 2009 North Dakota Floods, 2004 Florida Hurricanes, and the 2004 Sumatra Tsunami
- Dr. Kemp is a certified Emergency Manager, a HAZMAT Incident Commander and completed over 50 specific training certifications
- Dr. Kemp is instrumental in creating and managing program curriculum as he has created several of the program courses and oversees the nation's largest emergency management student organization
- As well as being a practitioner, Dr. Kemp has extensive research experience concerning vulnerability, adaptation, and effective management strategies with relation to natural disasters

Education:

- **Ph.D. Emergency Management**, North Dakota State University (2010)
- **M.S. Emergency Management**, North Dakota State University (2007)
- **Graduate Certificate of College Teaching**, North Dakota State University (2007)
- **M.S. Criminal Justice Administration**, Minot State University (2006)
- **B.S. Psychology**, Minot State University (2001)
- **B.S. Criminal Justice**, Minot State University (2001)

PROJECT HISTORY:

Planning

1. **Minnesota Critical Infrastructure & Key Resources;** Project Manager, November 2009 to Present
2. **Indiana Department of Homeland Security (IDHS);** Project Manager, March 2009 to Present
3. **Hubbard County Minnesota 5 year Mitigation Plan;** Project Manager, June 2009 to March 2010
4. **Disaster Resistant Universities (DRU);** Team Member, 2004 to 2006
5. **Assessor/Coordinator Emergency Management Accreditation Program (EMAP);** Technical Specialist, August 2005 to May 2006

Disaster Response and Recovery Operations Support

1. **Operations Manager North Dakota State Alternative Emergency Operations Center**: August 2004 to May 2006
2. **Public Information Officer: North Dakota State Alternative Emergency Operations Center**; August 2004 to May 2006
3. **Emergency Support Function (ESF) #5 Information and Planning (Florida's State Emergency Operation Center (EOC),** Hurricane Charley; August 2004 to September 2004
4. **Emergency Support Function (ESF) #5 Information and Planning (Florida's State Emergency Operation Center (EOC),** Hurricane Frances; Subject Matter Expert, September 2004
5. **International Research Project Sumatra Tsunami;** Project Manager, January 2005 to August 2005
6. **Weapons of Mass Destruction Civil Support Team;** Sergeant, April 2000 to June 2001
7. **Nuclear Biological and Chemical Company Non-commissioned Officer**; Sergeant,
8. **International Humanitarian missions in Bosnia;** Team Leader, December 2006 February 2007
9. **International Humanitarian mission in Albania;** Team Leader, March 2007 to May 2007
10. **International Humanitarian missions in the Democratic Republic of the Congo**; Team Leader; June 2007 to July 2007
11. **Physical Security Specialist;** March 1994 to August 1995

Teaching and Instructional Experience

1. **Emergency Management Institute (EMI);** Subject Matter Expert, 2005 to present.
2. **Consequence Management: Terrorism Preparation & Response;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
3. **Crisis Action Planning;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
4. **Disaster Response Operations and Leadership**; Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
5. **Economics of Disaster;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
6. **Emergency Management and Public Law;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.

7. **Hazard Mitigation and Resilient Communities**; Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
8. **Hazard Mitigation and Preparedness;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
9. **Interagency Disaster Management;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
10. **Mass Casualty Incident Management;** Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
11. **Domestic Terrorism and Extremist Groups**; Professor, Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
12. **Homeland Security Policy**; Professor Charles Town, West Virginia January 2008 to present.
13. **Training Coordinator & Clearinghouse Coordinator;** August 2001 to December 2003
14. **Nuclear Biological Chemical Defense Instructor;** August 1998 to 2000
15. **Physical Security Instructor**; Marine Corps Security Force Company Keflavik Iceland March 1994 to August 1995
16. **Small Unit Leadership and Deployment Tactics Instructor**; Marine Corps Security Force Company Keflavik Iceland March 1994 to August 1995

PROFESSIONAL PUBLICATIONS AND PRESENTATIONS:

Publications

- ✓ Kemp, M.A. (2010) *Adaptations to Periodic Flooding: Findings from the Red River Valley.* Dissertation. North Dakota State University Fargo ND
- ✓ Goss, K.C., Lucus, V., Miller, D.L., Spiewak, D.L., Kemp, M.A. (2007) *Emergency Management in Higher Education: Current Practices and Conversations.* **Public Entity Risk Institute,** *Fairfax*, VA
- ✓ Kemp, M.A. (2006 August). Integrating Education, Training, and Experience: Students Working Toward the CEM®. *International Association of Emergency Management (IAEM) Bulletin*. 23(8):20
- ✓ Kemp, M.A., Oyola-Yemaiel, A. & Wilson, J. (2005 December). The Past Present and Future II. *International Association of Emergency Management (IAEM) Bulletin*. 22(12):25
- ✓ Kemp, M.A. (2005 August). The Past Present and Future. *International Association of Emergency Management (IAEM) Bulletin.* Extended Electronic Edition. p25.
- ✓ Kemp, M.A. (2004 February). Law Psychology and Justice: Chaos Theory the New (Dis) Order. *The Journal of Contemporary Criminal Justice*. 20(1):89-91
- ✓ Kemp, M.A. (2003 August). Officer Retention. *The Rural Dispatch,* Rural Crime, and Justice Center. 20(1):3
- ✓ Kemp, M.A., Seklecki, R. (2003). "Anthology: Al Qaeda and Osama Bin Laden" Minot North Dakota: Minot State University Press
- ✓ Kemp, M.A. (2002). "An Evaluation of the Federal Law Enforcement Training Centers Law Enforcement Resource Guide" Rural Crime and Justice Center (RCJC), Federal Law Enforcement Training Center (FLETC)

Presentations

- ✓ "Utilizing Emergency Management Focused Technologies in the Classroom' Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland Security: 13th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2010
- ✓ "Teaching Mitigation in Higher Education" Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland Security: 13th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2010
- ✓ *"The 1997 Red River Valley Flood: Vulnerability and Disaster a 10-year Review"* Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland Security: 10th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2007
- ✓ *"Emergency Management Students, Professionalism, and EM Student Chapters"* Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland Security: 10th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2007
- ✓ *"Educating Emergency Managers: Accreditation of Collegiate Emergency Management Programs"* Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland: 10th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2007
- ✓ *"Building Community College Emergency Management Educational Programs: An Exploration of Best Practices"* Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland: 10th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2007
- ✓ *"Present Status and Future Trends"* Federal Emergency Management Agency/Department of Homeland: 9th Annual Emergency Management Higher Education Project Conference. Emmitsburg, MD 2006
- ✓ *"Mass Opinion: Strategies for Measurement"* The Pursuit Driving Program. Rural Crime and Justice Center. Minot, ND 2003
- ✓ *"Policy Evaluation: Current Pursuit Policies Trends in Rural America"* The Pursuit Driving Program. Rural Crime and Justice Center. Minot, ND 2003
- ✓ *"Maximizing Utility through Individual Accountability: Does it Work"* The Pursuit Driving Program. Rural Crime and Justice Center. Minot, ND 2003
- ✓ *"The Twelve Hour Challenge: Responding to Hurricanes Frances and Charlie"* Great Plains Sociological Association Conference. Fargo, ND 2004
- ✓ *"Student Deployment Issues: Response to Mass Fatalities following the Indian Ocean Tsunami December 26, 2004"* 53rd Annual International Emergency Management (IAEM) Conference. Phoenix, AZ 2005

PROFESSIONAL ACCOMPLISHMENTS

Certifications

- ✓ CEM® Certified Emergency Manager
- ✓ FEMA Professional Development Series
- ✓ IS-1 Emergency Program Manager Certified
- ✓ IS-3 Radiological Emergency Management Certified
- ✓ IS-10 Animals in Disaster, Awareness and Preparedness Certified
- ✓ IS-11 Animals in Disaster, Community Planning Certified

- ✓ IS-55 Household Hazardous Materials Certified
- ✓ IS-120 an Orientation to Community Disaster Exercises Certified
- ✓ **IS-139 Exercise Design** Certified
- ✓ IS-195 Basic Incident Command Systems Certified
- ✓ **IS-230 Principles of Emergency Management Certified**
- ✓ IS-235 Emergency Planning Certified
- ✓ IS-240 Leadership and Influence Certified
- ✓ IS-241 Effective Decision Making Certified
- ✓ IS-242 Effective Communication Certified
- ✓ **IS-244 Developing and Managing Volunteers** Certified
- ✓ IS-546 Continuity of Operations (COOP) Awareness Course Certified
- ✓ IS-700 Introduction to National Incident Management System (NIMS) Certified
- ✓ IS-702 NIMS Public Information Officer Certified
- ✓ IS-703 NIMS Resource Manager Certified
- ✓ Biological Warfare and Terrorism: The Military and Public Health Response Certified
- ✓ The Physical Properties and Medical Considerations of Biological Agents Certified
- ✓ Military Response to a Biological Weapons Attack Certified
- ✓ Public Health Response to Biological Terrorism Certified
- ✓ Emergency Response to Terrorism (full series) Certified
- ✓ Principles of Emergency Management Certified
- ✓ Surviving Stress in the Field Certified
- ✓ Bomb Threats & Physical Security Planning Certified
- ✓ Methamphetamine & Clandestine Drug Labs Certified
- ✓ Bomb Threats & Physical Security Planning Certified
- ✓ Emergency Response to Terrorism Certified
- ✓ Emergency Response to Terrorism: Tactical Considerations for Hazardous Materials Certified
- ✓ Hazardous Material (Incident Commander) Certified
- ✓ Hazardous Material (Operations) Certified
- ✓ Hazardous Material (Awareness) Certified

PROFESSIONAL ORGANIZATION INVOLVEMENT AND SPECIAL APPOINTMENTS:

- ✓ American Veterans Association 1998 to Present
- ✓ Association of Minnesota Emergency Managers 2009 to Present
- ✓ Freemasons Daylight Lodge 135 2009 to Present
- ✓ International Association of Emergency Managers Training and education committee 2006 to Present
- ✓ International Association of Emergency Managers Marketing Committee 2006- to Present]
- ✓ International Association of Emergency Managers Region 12 President 2004 to 2005
- ✓ Veterans of Foreign Wars 1997 to Present

A-REUM HAN | MITIGATION PLANNER

Summary of Qualifications:

A-Reum Han is an emergency preparedness and public health professional with experience developing hazard mitigation plans for some of our most complex communities. Most recently, she led the successful development and approval of Santa Monica, California's hazard mitigation plan project. She has an active interest and commitment to emergency preparedness.

A-Reum has an extensive range of experience in public health ranging from emergency preparedness, clinical research, to academic settings. She has worked closely with staff members, patients, and community members of large health institutions such as Boston Medical Center and USC University Hospital facilitating focus group discussions and conducting data analysis to identify gaps in the completion of risk analysis.

She also assisted on the completion of the jurisdictional hazard vulnerability risk assessment, while leading the identification of vulnerable and at risk populations for Evanston. In addition, she has also participated in the biannual emergency operations plan review to maintain an urban municipality's status as an accredited Emergency Management Agency under state law.

Highlights

- Lead Mitigation Planner for the City of Santa Monica, Local Hazard Mitigation Plan Update
- Maintenance and support staff of a web-based Comprehensive Emergency Management Program for multiple health departments
- Assisted the Illinois Department of Public Health in obtaining a 99 in their 2011 annual CDC's Technical Assistance Review
- Coordinated Evanston Health Department's mass vaccination clinics, logistics, and emergency operations center to develop planning and response capabilities during the 2009 fall H1N1 outbreak

Education:	**Medical Nutrition Sciences**, Boston University, Boston, MA (2009) **Master of Public Health**, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, CA (2006) **Bachelor of Science in Biology**, University of California, Riverside, Riverside, CA (2004)

EMPLOYMENT HISTORY

1. **Integrated Solutions Consulting, Inc.**, Consultant, Los Angeles, California, February 2011 to present
2. **City of Evanston,** Emergency Response Coordinator, Evanston Illinois, 2009-2012

PROJECT HISTORY

1. **State of Illinois,** Comprehensive Preparedness Program Support, Consultant, Springfield, Illinois, April 2011 to Present
2. **City of Chicago, Department of Public Health,** Comprehensive Preparedness Program Support, Consultant, June 2013 to Present
3. **Santa Monica All Hazard Mitigation Plan**; Lead Mitigation Planner; Santa Monica, CA; 2013
4. **Henry and Stark County Illinois,** Comprehensive Preparedness Program Support, Consultant, March 2011 to July 2011
5. **Madison County Illinois,** Comprehensive Preparedness Program Support, Consultant, March 2011 to July 2011
6. **Cook County Department of Public Health,** Comprehensive Preparedness Program Support, Consultant, April 2011 to June 2011
7. **Skokie Health Department,** Consultant, Skokie, Illinois, November 2012 to Present

LEAH HEHER | MITIGATION PLANNER

Summary of Qualifications:	Highlights
Leah Heher has been actively interested and involved in disaster response for eight years, since her first exposure to the field in January 2006 when she volunteered in New Orleans, Louisiana five months after Hurricane Katrina devastated the southern metropolis. Following her time in New Orleans, Leah volunteered with Direct Relief International and the American Red Cross in the Santa Barbara, California area during her undergraduate work at Westmont College, as well as assisting her community recover after the devastating Tea Fire burned through Montecito. Upon graduating from Westmont, Leah worked for two years as Westmont's Risk Management Coordinator, training employees, managing emergency supply inventory, and engaging with local partners. Leah left Westmont to pursue a Master's of Science in Disaster Resilience Leadership from Tulane University and has been engaged with various agencies and organizations including Evacuteer.org, the city of New Orleans' partner in implementing the City Assisted Evacuation.	• Recent Masters graduate • Over 8 years of volunteer and paid emergency management work • Managed & trained Westmont's 100+ volunteer emergency response team • Promoted and communicated personal preparedness among Westmont students and employees • Extensive work with Westmont's Situation Readiness & Response Team, the college's governing emergency management group

Education:	**Master of Science in Disaster Resilience Leadership,** Tulane University, New Orleans, LA (2014) **Bachelor of Arts in Sociology**, Westmont College, Santa Barbara, CA (2011)

EMPLOYMENT HISTORY

Integrated Solutions Consulting, Inc., Consultant, Oakland, California, January 2014 to present

Westmont College, Risk Management Coordinator, Santa Barbara, California, May 2011 to July 2013

PROJECT HISTORY

1. **Miami-Dade County Emergency Preparedness Study**; Support staff; Miami, FL; 2014
2. **Miami-Dade County ICS Training**; Admin staff; Miami, FL; 2014
3. **Hazard Vulnerability Assessment Tool**; Developer; Chicago, IL; 2014

LAUREN MARTIN | CONSULTANT

Summary of Qualifications:	Highlights

LAUREN MARTIN | CONSULTANT

Lauren Martin has 7 years of medical and clinical research experience and currently supports FEMA in the recovery efforts of the 2008 Iowa floods as a reports specialist. Through several years of working in the health care industry and coming into close contact with emergency room routines, she has learned the importance of quick response and accurate documentation and has learned the importance of recording data in compliance with grant requirements. Her work ethic, ability to work collaboratively with others, and continuous level of professionalism and accuracy provided the foundation to deliver comprehensive, fully-integrated reports.

While working in Iowa, she has collaborated with PA Management to draft a Strategic Plan for transitioning from a Joint Field Office to an Iowa Recovery Center, addressing issues such as organization, resources needed, key tasks to be performed, and the mission of the IRC. In coordination with Management, she assisted in the development of metrics and preparation of documentation and recommendations for the FEMA headquarters evaluation team focusing on performance metrics for the Public Assistance program. Ms. Martin's dedication and commitment to provide outstanding service is evident in her intellectual curiosity and enthusiasm. Lauren has a degree in biology-chemistry and a minor in physics and is currently enrolled in a dual masters program in Public Health and Business Administration with a focus in Health Administration and Disaster Recovery.

- Assisted in the development of metrics and the foundation of a national QAQC plan for FEMA HQ
- FEMA Task Force Leader for the 2008 Iowa Floods
- Coordinated the development of a national software application to gauge program performance
- Awarded the FEMA Region VII Token of Appreciation

Education:

- Dominican University: Biology – Chemistry, Physics

PROJECT HISTORY

Emergency Management Planning

1. **Hazard Mitigation Plan Update and Improvement**, Planner, Hubbard County, Minnesota, Hubbard County, MN – January – June, 2011.
2. **Hazard Mitigation Plan Update ad Odysseus™ System Integration, Planner,** Cass County, Minnesota, May 2011 – Present.

Disaster Recovery Operations Support

3. **DHS - Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), Iowa Floods Public Assistance Operation,** Reports Specialist, Urbandale, Iowa - October 2008 – October 2009.

   As part of FEMA's Midwest Floods Public Assistance Operations, Lauren Martin works in Urbandale as a Reports Specialist and Planning Liaison. She has performed a variety of tasks in Dr-1763-IA (flood and tornado recovery efforts) that can be organized into the following categories: 1) Daily and Weekly Reports, 2) Ad Hoc Reports, 3) Data Analysis and Reconciliation Efforts, and 4) Miscellaneous Projects. She has compiled weekly reports including the Situation Report, Incident Action Plan Report and Midwest PA Report.

   In addition to other reporting activities, she is collaborating with PA Management to draft a Strategic Plan for transitioning from a Joint Field Office to an Iowa Recovery Center (IRC), addressing issues such as organization,

resources needed, key tasks to be performed, and the mission of the IRC. In collaboration with Quality Assurance/Quality Control and PA Management, she helped to develop metrics that will be used as the foundation for a national QA/QC Plan for assessing Public Assistance Operations. Currently, she is transitioning to a task force leader position in which she will manage special projects and collaborate with the State on Congressional inquiries and appeals. She has extensive knowledge of the National Emergency Management Information System and Data Warehouse and has a thorough understanding of PA policies and guidelines.

4. **DHS - Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), Public Assistance Dashboard Program,** FEMA PA Program Specialist, Kansas City, KS - October 2009 - Present

   Ms. Martin coordinated the development and programmatic compliance of the Dashboard Report which gives a weekly snapshot of the current status and challenges for disaster recovery efforts. The Dashboard summarizes important risks and issues, Project Worksheet production, forecasting and performance goals, staffing information, mitigation information, and obligation status. Ad Hoc Reports, usually requested by the Infrastructure Branch Director and/or PA Group Supervisor, are compiled and analyzed to help implement processes and identify objectives/goals. In coordination with PA Management, Public Assistance Coordinators, Quality Assurance/Quality Control, Planning, and the Correspondence Logging Team, Lauren has identified data discrepancies and has improved the accuracy of reporting project information and has helped to propose and implement improvements. Lauren is involved in the development and transition to an online management Dashboard tool which will prove to be more standardized and efficient.

CERTIFICATIONS

- IS 30: Introduction to PA
- IS 631: Public Assistance Operations I
- IS 393: Introduction to Hazard Mitigation
- IS 632: Introduction to Debris Operations in FEMA's Public Assistance Program, and
- E 201: Debris Operations

RECOGNITIONS

- Letter of Commendation from Infrastructure Branch Director for FEMA Disaster 1763
- FEMA Region VII Token of Appreciation

ROBERT MCNALLY | GIS ANALYST

ROBERT MCNALLY | GIS ANALYST

Summary of Qualifications:	Highlights
Mr. McNally has over 20 years of public safety experience. Having initially served as a first responder, then as a manager and trainer before becoming a consultant, Mr. McNally has viewed the challenges of emergency management from all sides, injecting the practical reality of emergency response into his expert analysis and recommendations. Mr. McNally has a master's degree in urban/regional planning, specializing in Geographic Information Systems and has emphasized applying GIS to a variety of complex challenges within emergency management. He has conducted numerous research projects in the emergency management realm relying on the use of GIS, including a project on critical infrastructure planning and protection that was recognized as exemplary research by a statewide geographic association. Because of his expertise, Mr. McNally has been sought after by his alma matter to teach classes in both emergency response and GIS. He has also been a feature speaker at numerous conferences on issues of emergency management and public safety and how to leverage GIS to meet those issues.	• Over 20 years of public safety experience • Master's degree in Urban/Regional Planning with an emphasis on Geographic Information Systems (GIS) • Significant experience in applying GIS solutions to emergency management challenges • Experience in teaching GIS at the university level

Education:	**Master of Art in Urban/Regional Planning**, University of North Carolina at Charlotte **Bachelor of Art in Public Administration**, Kean University

About Integrated Solutions Consulting

ISC is a NAICS defined small business focused on developing and implementing comprehensive crisis and consequence management solutions. We are recognized as innovative problem solvers, dedicated to the profession of emergency management, and proficient in the disciplines that support it.

Our Principles

Comprehensive All-Hazard Solutions

Continual Innovation

Client-focused Results

INTEGRATED SOLUTIONS CONSULTING

WWW.I-S-CONSULTING.COM

801 Second Avenue, Suite 800
Seattle, Washington 98104

T: 877.437.4271
F: 877.684.0557

Chicago | St. Louis | DC | New York | Miami | Dallas | Minnesota | Denver | Los Angeles

CITY OF SANTA MONICA
OFFICE OF EMERGENCY MANAGEMENT

All Hazards Mitigation Plan

CITY OF SANTA MONICA, CALIFORNIA

All Hazard Mitigation Plan

City of Santa Monica, CA

UPDATED: 5/9/2014

Primary Point of Contact:

Paul Weinberg
Emergency Services Coordinator
Santa Monica Office of Emergency Management
333 Olympic Drive,
Santa Monica, CA 90401
310.458.8686 (Office)
paul.weinberg@smgov.net

City of
Santa Monica®

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Executive Summary 5

Section 1 – Mitigation Action Plan

1.1 Introduction 15
1.2 Community Profile 28
1.3 Risk Assessment 32
1.4 Mitigation Goals 36
1.5 Mitigation Action Items 38
1.6 Plan Maintenance 45

Section 2 – Hazards

2.1 Earthquake 51
2.2 Landslide 75
2.3 Flood 86
2.4 Tsunami 105
2.5 Wildfires 115
2.6 Severe Windstorm/Thunderstorm 128
2.7 Community Events 138
2.8 Exposition Light Rail 144

Section 3 – Resources

Appendix A: Resource Directory 152
Appendix B: Public Participation Process 154
Appendix C: Economic Analysis of Natural Hazard Mitigation Projects 177
Appendix D: List of Acronyms 180
Appendix E: Glossary 181

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

On October 30, 2000, the President signed into law the Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000, also known as DMA2K. Among its other features, DMA2K established a requirement that in order to remain eligible for Federal disaster assistance and grant funds, local and State governments must develop and adopt Hazard Mitigation Plans (HMPs). On February 26, 2002, the Federal Emergency Management Agency published an Interim Final Rule (IFR) that set forth the guidance and regulations under which such plans are supposed to be developed. The IFR provides detailed descriptions of both the planning process that States and localities are required to observe, and the contents of the plan that emerges. The original version of the City of Santa Monica Hazard Mitigation Plan was approved by the State and the Federal Emergency Management Agency in 2004, and was subsequently adopted. The IFR related to mitigation planning specifies that local jurisdictions must update their HMPs every five years.

Hazard mitigation is often defined as actions taken to reduce the effects of natural hazards on a place and its population. The 2014 HMP update entailed a comprehensive re-evaluation of all parts of the plan, including hazard profiles, risk assessment, mitigation goals, strategies, and mitigation priorities. The 2014 Update observes 44 CFR Part 201.6 and the 2013 Local Mitigation Planning Handbook.

The contact information for the City of Santa Monica official submitting this All Hazards Mitigation Plan Update is:

Paul Weinberg
Emergency Services Coordinator
Santa Monica Office of Emergency Management
333 Olympic Drive,
Santa Monica, CA 90401
310.458.8686 (Office)
paul.weinberg@smgov.net

FIVE -YEAR ACTION PLAN MATRIX

The City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Action Plan includes resources and information to assist City residents, public and private sector organizations, and others interested in participating in planning for natural hazards. The mitigation plan provides a list of activities that may assist the City of Santa Monica in reducing risk and preventing loss from future hazard events. The action items address multi-hazard issues, as well as activities for earthquakes, landslides, flooding, tsunamis, wildfires and severe windstorms/thunderstorms.

The 2014 update also includes considerations for Community Events and the Exposition Light Rail.

How is the Plan Organized?

The All Hazards Mitigation Plan contains a five-year action plan matrix, background on the purpose and methodology used to develop the mitigation plan, a profile of the City of Santa Monica, sections on six natural hazards that occur within the City, and the new Community Events and the Exposition Light Rail sections. A number of appendices are also included in the plan. All of the sections are described in detail in Section 1.1, the plan introduction.

The City of Santa Monica All Hazard Mitigation is organized to parallel the structure provided in the original Interim Final Rule [IFR] and observes requirements as indicated in 44 CFR Part 201.6 and the 2013 Local Mitigation Planning Handbook.

Table of Contents

Executive Summary

Section 1 – All Hazards Mitigation Action Plan
1.1 Introduction
1.2 Community Profile
1.3 Risk Assessment
1.4 Mitigation Goals
1.5 Mitigation Action Items
1.6 Plan Maintenance

Section 2 – Hazards
2.1 Earthquake
2.2 Landslide
2.3 Flood
2.4 Tsunami
2.5 Wildfires
2.6 Severe Windstorm/Thunderstorm
2.7 Community Events
2.8 Exposition Light Rail

Section 3 – Resources
Appendix A: Resource Directory
Appendix B: Public Participation Process
Appendix C: Economic Analysis of Natural Hazard Mitigation Projects
Appendix D: List of Acronyms
Appendix E: Glossary

There are references to the IFR throughout the Plan Update. Where possible, these provide specific section and subsection notations to aid the review process. The Plan also includes references to the FEMA crosswalk document, which is used in reviewing all hazard mitigation plans.

Planning Process

The City of Santa Monica has been working on the original Local Hazard Mitigation Plan (LHMP) since the initial OES DMA2K training workshop in June of 2003. The City's Emergency Services Coordinator attended the three-day workshop. Upon returning, the LHMP was put on the agenda of the City-wide Department Heads meeting in July, and a LHMP working group and steering committee was established. The working group began addressing a strategy for the development of the Plan immediately. The Santa Monica City Council approved the creation of the LHMP in September of 2004. Work on the Plan continued over the next year in a number of committees throughout the City. These committees included:

- Department Head Meetings
- The Emergency Operations Center Team
- The Public Information Team
- The Disaster Recovery Organization
- Several Department staff meetings from most City Departments
- Local All Hazard Mitigation Planning Committee

The original version of the City of Santa Monica Hazard Mitigation Plan was approved by the State and the Federal Emergency Management Agency in 2004, and was subsequently adopted.

In 2012, a review and update of the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan was initiated.

Who Participated in Developing/Updating the Plan?

The City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Action Plan and its subsequent update is the result of a collaborative effort between the City of Santa Monica citizens, public agencies, non-profit organizations, the private sector, and regional and state organizations. Public participation played a key role in the development and update of goals and action items.

Interviews were conducted with stakeholders across the City, and a public workshop and survey were conducted to include City of Santa Monica residents in the plan development process. A project Steering Committee guided the process of developing and updating the plan. Throughout the plan revision process of 2014, the steering committee convened with the responsibility of developing the mission, goals, and action items for the mitigation plan. During the kick off meeting, the appropriate individuals of the committee were identified and notified via email about upcoming meetings to discuss the plan update process. Follow up meeting dates were identified at the conclusion of each meeting with reminders emailed a week prior to the meeting date. Survey results of the community and business surveys, along with the results of the updates of the goals and objectives were presented at a meeting for committee members to provide feedback.

The Steering Committee was comprised of representatives from:

Steering Committee	Name	Position/Title
City of Santa Monica, City Manager's Office Office of Emergency Management	Paul Weinberg	Emergency Services Coordinator
	Tatiana Morrison	Administrative Assistant
City of Santa Monica Building and Safety	Chris Lee	Assistant Building Officer at PCD Building and Safety
	Ron Takaguchi	Building Officer at PCD Building and Safety
City of Santa Monica Fire Department	Eric Binder	Fire Marshall
	Suzanne Post	Public Information Officer
City of Santa Monica Finance	Araceli Esparza	Purchasing Services Manager in Finance - Administration And Budget
City of Santa Monica Police Department	Lt. Robert Almada	Lieutenant
City of Santa Monica Information Systems	Gary Carter	Broadband Program Manager at Information Systems
City of Santa Monica GIS	Justin Mank	GIS Analyst
City of Santa Monica Planning	Francie Stefan	Strategic & Transportation Planning Manager Strategic & Transportation Planning
City of Santa Monica Rent Control	Tracy Condon	Administrator
City of Santa Monica Community and Cultural Services	Setareh Yavari	Acting Manager - CCS, Human Services
City of Santa Monica Airport	Stelios Makrides,	Administrator
City of Santa Monica City TV	Carrie Lujan	Public Information Coordinator at City Manager Community and Government Relations
Santa Monica Red Cross	Julie Thomas	Director
	Brandy Welch	Public Information
City of Santa Monica, Public Works'	Susan Cline	Assistant Director of Public Works
St. John's Hospital, Santa Monica	Lindsay Barker	Emergency Manager and Safety Director

Downtown Santa Monica Inc.	Leslie Williams	Public Information Officer
Santa Monica Malibu Unified School District	Carey Upton	Facilities Director
	Terry Kamibayurh	Facilities Administrator
University of California, Los Angeles Hospital	Kurt Kasinger	Emergency Management
Santa Monica Convention and Visitors Bureau	Kelly Nagle	Public Relations

What is the Plan Mission?

The mission of the City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Plan is to promote sound public policy designed to protect citizens, critical facilities, infrastructure, private property, and the environment from natural hazards. This can be achieved by increasing public awareness, documenting the resources for risk reduction and loss-prevention, and identifying activities to guide the City toward building a safer, more sustainable community.

What are the Plan Goals?

The plan goals describe the overall direction that the City of Santa Monica agencies, organizations, and citizens can take to work toward mitigating risk from natural hazards. The goals are stepping-stones between the broad direction of the mission statement and the specific recommendations outlined in the action items.

Goal #1: Increase Public Awareness of Local Hazards

Description: Increase public awareness and understanding, support, and demand for hazard mitigation.

Objectives:

- Heighten public awareness of the full range of natural hazards they may face.
- Educate the public on actions they can take to prevent or reduce the loss of life and/or property from all hazards.
- Publicize and encourage the adoption of appropriate hazard mitigation measures.

Goal #2: Protection of Lives and Property

Description: Implement activities that assist in protecting lives by making homes, businesses, infrastructure, critical facilities, and other property more resistant to natural hazards.

Objectives:

- Advise public about health and safety precautions to protect from injury and loss.
- Warning and communication technologies to mitigate damage from natural hazards.
- Reduce damage to enhance protection of dangerous areas during hazardous events.
- Protect critical facilities and services.
- Ensure Emergency Services and critical facilities are included in mitigation strategies.

Goal #3: Promote Resilient Communities

Description: Promote development in a sustainable manner.

Objectives:

- Incorporate hazard mitigation into long-range planning and development activities.
- Utilize regulatory approaches to prevent creation of future hazards to life and property.

Goal #4: Partnerships to enhance preparedness, response, and recovery capabilities

Description: Build and support local partnerships to continuously become less vulnerable to natural hazards.

Objectives:

- Build and support local partnerships with stakeholders in the community.
- Build a cadre of committed volunteers to safeguard the community before, during, and after a disaster.
- Build hazard mitigation concerns into City planning and budgeting process.

Goal #5: Strengthen Emergency Services Capability

Description: Establish policies and procedures to ensure mitigation projects for critical facilities, services, and infrastructure.

Objectives:

- Provide training to City and non-City departments on mitigation programs and techniques that could be incorporated into a variety of projects.
- Strengthen emergency operations by increasing collaboration and coordination among public agencies, non-profit organizations, business, and industry.

How are the Action Items Organized?

The action items are a listing of activities in which City agencies and citizens can be engaged to reduce risk. Each action item includes an estimate of the timeline for implementation. Short-term action items are activities that City agencies may implement with existing resources and authorities within one to two years. Long-term action items may require new or additional resources or authorities, and may take between one and five years (or more) to implement.

The action items are organized within the following matrix, which lists all of the multi-hazard and hazard-specific action items included in the All Hazards Mitigation Plan. Data collection and research and the public participation process resulted in the development of these action items (see Appendix B). The matrix includes the following information for each action item:

Coordinating Organization. The coordinating organization is the public agency with regulatory responsibility to address natural hazards, or that is willing and able to organize resources, find

appropriate funding, or oversee activity implementation, monitoring, and evaluation. Coordinating organizations may include local, county, or regional agencies that are capable of or responsible for implementing activities and programs.

Timeline. Action items include both short and long-term activities. Each action item includes an estimate of the timeline for implementation. Short-term action items are activities which City agencies are capable of implementing with existing resources and authorities within one to two years. Long-term action items may require new or additional resources or authorities, and may take between one and five years (or more) to implement.

Ideas for Implementation. Each action item includes ideas for implementation and potential resources, which may include grant programs or human resources.

Plan Goals Addressed. The plan goals addressed by each action item are included as a way to monitor and evaluate how well the All Hazards Mitigation Plan is achieving its goals once implementation begins. The plan goals are organized into the following five areas:

1. Increase Public Awareness of Local Hazards
2. Protection of Lives and Property
3. Promote Resilient Communities
4. Partnerships and Implementation
5. Strengthen Emergency Services Capability

Partner Organizations. The Partner organizations are not listed with the individual action items or in the plan matrix. Partner organizations are listed in Appendix A, of this plan and are agencies or public/private sector organizations that may be able to assist in the implementation of action items by providing relevant resources to the coordinating organization. The partner organizations listed in the Resource Directory of the City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Plan are potential partners recommended by the project steering committee, but were not necessarily contacted during the development of the All Hazards Mitigation Plan. Partner organizations should be contacted by the coordinating organization to establish commitment of time and resources to action items.

Constraints. Constraints may apply to some of the action items. These constraints may be a lack of city staff, lack of funds, or vested property rights which might expose the City to legal action as a result of adverse impacts on private property.

How Will the Plan be Implemented, Monitored, and Evaluated?

The Plan Maintenance Section of this document details the formal process that will ensure that the City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Plan remains an active and relevant document. The plan maintenance process includes a schedule for monitoring and evaluating the Plan annually and producing a plan revision every five years. This section describes how the City will integrate public participation throughout the plan maintenance process. Finally, this section includes an explanation of how the City of Santa Monica government intends to incorporate the mitigation strategies outlined in this Plan into existing planning mechanisms such as the City's General Plan, Capital Improvement Plans, and Building & Safety Codes.

A City of Santa Monica Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will be responsible for coordinating implementation of Plan action items and undertaking the formal review process. The existing Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee, which is comprised of the Hazard Mitigation Executive Committee, will be responsible for on-going plan implementation, monitoring and evaluation.

Plan Adoption

Adoption of the All Hazard Mitigation Plan by the local jurisdiction's governing body is one of the prime requirements for approval of the plan. Once the plan is completed, the City Council will be responsible for adopting the City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Plan. The local agency governing body has the responsibility and authority to promote sound public policy regarding natural hazards. The City Council will periodically need to re-adopt the plan as it is revised to meet changes in the natural hazard risks and exposures in the community. The approved All Hazard Mitigation Plan will be significant in the future growth and development of the community.

Convener

The City Council will adopt the City of Santa Monica All Hazard Mitigation Plan, and the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will take responsibility for plan implementation. The Disaster Recovery Group which was formed following the 1994 Northridge Earthquake transitioned into the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee. The chair will serve as a convener to facilitate the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee meetings, and will assign tasks such as updating and presenting the Plan to the members of the committee. Plan implementation and evaluation will be a shared responsibility among all of the Natural Hazard Advisory Committee Members. This will include the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee as the main steering committee for Plan maintenance.

Implementation through Existing Programs

The City of Santa Monica addresses statewide planning goals and legislative requirements through its General Plan, Capital Improvement Plans, and City Building & Safety Codes. The All Hazard Mitigation Plan provides a series of recommendations that are closely related to the goals and objectives of these existing planning programs. The City of Santa Monica will have the opportunity to implement recommended mitigation action items through existing programs and procedures.

Economic Analysis of Mitigation Projects

The Federal Emergency Management Agency's approaches to identify costs and benefits associated with natural hazard mitigation strategies or projects fall into two general categories: benefit/cost analysis and cost-effectiveness analysis. Conducting benefit/cost analysis for a mitigation activity can assist communities in determining whether a project is worth undertaking now, in order to avoid disaster-related damages later. Cost-effectiveness analysis evaluates how best to spend a given amount of money to achieve a specific goal. Determining the economic feasibility of mitigating natural hazards can provide decision makers with an understanding of the potential benefits and costs of an activity, as well as a basis upon which to compare alternative projects.

Formal Review Process

The City of Santa Monica All Hazards Mitigation Plan will be evaluated on an annual basis to determine the effectiveness of programs, and to reflect changes in land development or programs that may affect mitigation priorities. The evaluation process includes a firm schedule and timeline, and identifies the local agencies and organizations participating in plan evaluation. The convener will be responsible for contacting the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee members and organizing the annual meeting. Committee members will be responsible for monitoring and evaluating the progress of the mitigation strategies in the Plan.

Continued Public Involvement

The City of Santa Monica is dedicated to involving the public directly in the continual review and updates of the All Hazard Mitigation Plan. Copies of the plan will be catalogued and made available at city hall

and at all City operated public libraries. The plan also includes the address and the phone number of the Office of Emergency Management, responsible for keeping track of public comments on the Plan.

Priority	Mitigation Action Item	Responsible Organization(s)	Timeline	Potential Funding Agencies	Plan Goals Addressed				
					Emergency Services Capability	Partnerships and Implementation	Promote Sustainable Living	Protection of Lives and Property	Public Awareness of Local Hazards
High	**1. Identify Funds for Mitigation***:* Identify and pursue funds to develop and implement local and county mitigation activities.	Planning Finance Fire OEM	On-going	TBA	√	√		√	
Open	**2. Integrate LHMP into Existing Programs, Ordinances, Building Codes:** Integrate the goals and action items from the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan into existing regulatory documents and programs, including local ordinances and building codes, where appropriate.	Planning OEM	Long-term	TBA		√	√	√	
High	**3. Critical Information Systems:** Design and implement a protection program for the critical information systems infrastructure, including telephones, computers, radio, 911 services, information systems, and backup systems.	ISD OEM	Long-term	TBA	√			√	
High	**4. Increase Public Awareness of Hazards and Disaster Preparedness***:* Design and implement a comprehensive campaign of public awareness and preparedness of local natural hazards, using media, print, radio, and the internet.	Fire OEM	Long-term	TBA	√	√		√	√
Open	**5. Strengthen Evacuation Plans for City Facilities***:* Continue to strengthen and develop evacuation plans, policies and procedures for City facilities located throughout Santa Monica.	Risk Management Fire OEM	On-going	TBA	√			√	
Open	**6. Public Alert and Notification:** Enhance capability of alert system of a public alert and notification system for disasters.	Fire Police OEM	Long-term	TBA	√			√	

Section 1: Mitigation Action Plan

1.1 INTRODUCTION

Emergencies and disasters cause death or leave people injured or displaced, cause significant damage to our communities, businesses, public infrastructure and our environment, and cost tremendous amounts in terms of response and recovery dollars and economic loss.

Hazard mitigation reduces or eliminates losses of life and property. After disasters, repairs and reconstruction are often completed in such a way as to simply restore to pre-disaster conditions. Such efforts expedite a return to normalcy; however, the replication of pre-disaster conditions results in a cycle of damage, reconstruction, and repeated damage. Hazard mitigation ensures that such cycles are broken and that post-disaster repairs and reconstruction result in a reduction in hazard vulnerability.

While we cannot prevent disasters from happening, their effects can be reduced or eliminated through a well-organized public education and awareness effort, preparedness and mitigation. For those hazards which cannot be fully mitigated, the community must be prepared to provide efficient and effective response and recovery.

Why Develop a Mitigation Plan?

As the costs of damage from natural disasters continue to increase, the community realizes the importance of identifying effective ways to reduce vulnerability to disasters. All hazard mitigation plans assist communities in reducing risk from natural hazards by identifying resources, information, and strategies for risk reduction, while helping to guide and coordinate mitigation activities throughout the City of Santa Monica.

The plan provides a set of action items to reduce risk from natural hazards through education and outreach programs and to foster the development of partnerships, and implementation of preventative activities such as land use programs that restrict and control development in areas subject to damage from natural hazards.

The resources and information within the Mitigation Plan:

1. Establish a basis for coordination and collaboration among agencies and the public in City of Santa Monica;
2. Identify and prioritize future mitigation projects; and
3. Assist in meeting the requirements of federal assistance programs.

The mitigation plan works in conjunction with other City plans, including the 2010 City General Plan and 2013 Multi-Hazard Functional Emergency Plan.

Whom Does the Mitigation Plan Affect?

The City of Santa Monica's All Hazards Mitigation Plan affects entire city and provides a framework for planning for natural hazards. The resources and background information in the plan are applicable City-wide, and the goals and recommendations can lay groundwork for local mitigation plans and partnerships.

Natural Hazard Land Use Policy in California

Planning for natural hazards should be an integral element of any city's land use planning program. All California cities and counties have General Plans and the implementing ordinances that are required to comply with the statewide planning regulations.

The continuing challenge faced by local officials and state government is to keep the network of local plans effective in responding to the changing conditions and needs of California's diverse communities, particularly in light of the very active seismic region in which we live.

This is particularly true in the case of planning for natural hazards where communities must balance development pressures with detailed information on the nature and extent of hazards.

Planning for Natural Hazards, calls for local plans to include inventories, policies, and ordinances to guide development in hazard areas. These inventories should include the compendium of hazards facing the community, the built environment at risk, the personal property that may be damaged by hazard events, and most of all, the people who live in the shadow of these hazards.

Support for Natural Hazard Mitigation

All mitigation is local, and the primary responsibility for development and implementation of risk reduction strategies and policies lies with local jurisdictions. Local jurisdictions, however, are not alone. Partners and resources exist at the regional, state and federal levels. Numerous California state agencies have a role in natural hazards and natural hazard mitigation. Some of the key agencies include:

- The Governor's Office of Emergency Services (OES) is responsible for disaster mitigation, preparedness, response, recovery, and the administration of federal funds after a major disaster declaration;

- The Southern California Earthquake Center (SCEC) gathers information about earthquakes, integrates this information on earthquake phenomena, and communicates this to end-users and the general public to increase earthquake awareness, reduce economic losses, and save lives.

- The California Division of Forestry (CDF) is responsible for all aspects of wildland fire protection on private, state, and administers forest practices regulations, including landslide n1itigation, on non-federal lands.

- The California Division of Mines and Geology (DMG) is responsible for geologic hazard characterization, public education, the development of partnerships aimed at reducing risk, and exceptions (based on science-based refinement of tsunami inundation zone delineation) to state mandated tsunami zone restrictions; and

- The California Division of Water Resources (DWR) plans, designs, constructs, operates, and maintains the State Water Project; regulates dams; provides flood protection and assists in emergency management. It also educates the public, serves local water needs by providing technical assistance

Plan Methodology

Information in the Mitigation Plan is based on research from a variety of sources. Staff from the City of Santa Monica conducted data research and analysis, facilitated steering committee meetings and public workshops, and developed the final mitigation plan. The research methods and various contributions to the plan are included in the subsequent pages.

Past/On-going Mitigation Activities

Santa Monica Disaster Recovery Group

Since the 1994 Northridge earthquake, the City Of Santa Monica has worked closely with FEMA and OES on several disaster recovery and hazard mitigation projects. Resulting from damages sustained in the Northridge earthquake, the City Of Santa Monica has received approximately $100 million dollars in disaster recovery and mitigation funds. These funds have been applied to several projects throughout the City. These projects included:

- Extensive improvements to the City's sewer system
- Retrofitting of several parking structures throughout Santa Monica
- The Miles Playhouse restoration project

The Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee continues to meet regularly, and will be the organization responsible for maintenance of the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan.

Throughout the development of the LHMP, members of the executive planning committee attended staff meetings of several City Departments. The purpose of these meetings was to 1) discuss the development of the LHMP, 2) get input on potential mitigation actions, and 3) catalog past and on-going mitigation steps in Santa Monica. Below is a table of such mitigation actions.

TABLE 1.1: PAST/ON-GOING MITIGATION ACTIONS

DEPARTMENT	MITIGATION STEPS
City Attorney	• Resolutions/Emergency Declarations prepared ahead of time • Deed restriction disclosure • Litigation • Subdivision regulation • Tax incentives • Transfer of development rights
City Manager's Office/ Information Systems Department/ Finance	• Media Strategy Working Group (PIT Crew) • Disaster Recovery Office • Smoke alarms • Risk and vulnerability mapping • Sprinklers • Insurance/ disaster insurance • Evacuation plans • Evacuation routes • Regular Evacuation Drills • Internal Emergency Rosters
Community and Cultural Services Department/ Office of Emergency Management	• Emergency shelters
Clerk	• Document Storage
Planning/Public Works/ Engineering& Architecture	• Civil Engineering & Architecture • Routine public works inspections • Palisades Bluffs Stabilization Effort • Buffer spaces around buildings • Erosion control landscaping

	• Fire resistant landscaping • Wildland management • Hazardous materials container tie downs • Utilities • Water Infrastructure Reliability study • Adequate firefighting water supply • Capital improvement planning • Debris catch basins • Retention basins • Storm drains • Underground utility lies • Proper signage for hazardous materials • Minimal storage of flammable liquids • Fire Extinguisher Checks • Route restrictions • Shelter in place education and training • Site community warning systems • Auxiliary power source • Emergency water and sewer • Coastal zone management
Finance	
Fire/ Office of Emergency Management	• Community Emergency Response Team • Regular briefings to the Executive Team on Plan Refinement • Emergency plans for critical facilities • Emergency public information materials • Emergency food and water • Emergency communications • Emergency operations plans • Evacuation plans • Evacuation routes • Evacuation plans for special needs populations • Hazard analysis/ hazard information systems • Public education • Research • Hazardous materials training/ enhanced equipment • CPR/ First Aid classes • Sand sandbags those who live and work in Santa Monica, to mitigate potential flood damage. • Public private partnerships • Risk and vulnerability mapping • Staffing and training of Response Personnel
Human Resources	• Safety training for all employees • Regular contract with EAP program • Emergency contact forms
Planning and Community Development	• Comprehensive Seismic Survey • Flood proofing • Building codes • Building inspections • Increased insulation • Manufactured housing tie-downs

	• Non-combustible building materials • Use of building sprinklers • Structural connectors • Better building design and engineering • Better facility design • Drainage systems • Housing density • Minimal roof overhang • Proper egress • Increase use of safety glass • Adequate roads w/ vehicular access • Comprehensive planning and zoning ordinances • Inspection of concrete, steel and wood-frame buildings and require seismic retrofitting for those deemed vulnerable during a major earthquake.
Police	• Evacuation Drills • Site Security
Rent Control/ Housing and Building	• Routine residential and housing inspections/citations/etc. • Seismic retrofit requirement • City Ordinances • Acquisition of property • Building maintenance

TABLE 1.2

Hazards		Risk			Scope of Risk	Code Compliance and Hazard Management			
		Low	Moderate	High		Building	Fire	Special Development	*Hazard Reduction
Earthquake Damage	Strong Ground Motion			X	Citywide/Regional	X	X	X	X
	Fault Rupture		X		Local/Citywide			X	X
	Liquefaction	X			Local			X	X
	Settlement/Subsidence	X	X		Local	X			X
	Landslide	X	X		Local	X		X	X
	Dam/Reservoir Inundation	X			Local			X	X
	Building Damage		X	X	Citywide/Regional	X	X	X	X
	Infrastructure/Utilities Damage		X		Local/Citywide	X	X	X	X
Slope and Foundation Stability	Deep-Seated Landslide	X			Local	X			X
	Soil Slumps		X	X	Local	X			X
	Settlement/Subsidence	X	X		Local	X			X
Inundation	Tsunami	X			Local			X	
	Dam/Reservoir Inundation	X			Local				X
	Shoreline Erosion	X	X		Local				X
Fire	Industrial Fire				Local	X	X	X	X
	Residential Fire				Local	X	X		X
	Urban Brushland Interface				Local/Mulit-Jurisdictional	X	X		X

Scope of Risk
Local – Hazard impacts localized or site-specific portion of City
Local/Citywide – Hazard impacts a significant portion or all of the City
Citywide/Regional – Hazard affects a large multi-jurisdictional area
* - Hazard reduction programs in-place through code-compliance and/or existing General Plan
Source: Safety Element (Santa Monica General Plan), 2010

Input from the Steering Committee

The Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee convened about every 6 to 8 weeks (a total of 8 meetings) to guide the development/update of the Mitigation Plan. Throughout the plan revision process of 2014, the steering committee convened with the responsibility of developing the mission, goals, and action items for the mitigation plan. During the kick off meeting, the appropriate individuals of the committee were identified and notified via email about upcoming meetings to discuss the plan update process. Follow up meeting dates were identified at the conclusion of each meeting with reminders emailed a week prior to the meeting date. Survey results of the community and business surveys, along with the results of the updates of the goals and objectives were presented at a meeting for committee members to provide feedback. The committee consisted of representatives of public and private agencies and organizations in City of Santa Monica, including:

Steering Committee	Name	Position/Title
City of Santa Monica, City Manager's Office Office of Emergency Management	Paul Weinberg	Emergency Services Coordinator
	Tatiana Morrison	Administrative Assistant
City of Santa Monica Building and Safety	Chris Lee	Assistant Building Officer at PCD Building and Safety
	Ron Takaguchi	Building Officer at PCD Building and Safety
City of Santa Monica Fire Department	Eric Binder	Fire Marshall
	Suzanne Post	Public Information Officer
City of Santa Monica Finance	Araceli Esparza	Purchasing Services Manager in Finance - Administration And Budget
City of Santa Monica Police Department	Lt. Robert Almada	Lieutenant
City of Santa Monica Information Systems	Gary Carter	Broadband Program Manager at Information Systems
City of Santa Monica GIS	Justin Mank	GIS Analyst
City of Santa Monica Planning	Francie Stefan	Strategic & Transportation Planning Manager Strategic & Transportation Planning
City of Santa Monica Rent Control	Tracy Condon	Administrator
City of Santa Monica Community and Cultural Services	Setareh Yavari	Acting Manager - CCS, Human Services
City of Santa Monica Airport	Stelios Makrides,	Administrator
City of Santa Monica City TV	Carrie Lujan	Public Information Coordinator at City Manager Community and Government Relations
Santa Monica Red Cross	Julie Thomas	Director
	Brandy Welch	Public Information
City of Santa Monica, Public Works'	Susan Cline	Assistant Director of Public Works
St. John's Hospital, Santa Monica	Lindsay Barker	Emergency Manager and Safety Director
Downtown Santa Monica Inc.	Leslie Williams	Public Information Officer
Santa Monica Malibu Unified School District	Carey Upton	Facilities Director
	Terry Kamibayurh	Facilities Administrator
University of California, Los Angeles Hospital	Kurt Kasinger	Emergency Management
Santa Monica Convention and Visitors Bureau	Kelly Nagle	Public Relations

Public Inclusion

City Of Santa Monica staff facilitated opportunities for public inclusion in the update of the plan, in order to gather input and ideas from Santa Monica residents and stakeholders. The community has been invited to participate to provide input on mitigation activities and priorities for increasing the level of disaster preparedness and resilience.

Other opportunities for public involvement include:

- Staffed a booth at the Silicon Beach Gets Ready Event, an emergency preparedness event for businesses in Santa Monica. Distributed flyers and surveys about the Mitigation Plan to attendees.
- LHMP was discussed at monthly meetings of volunteer groups at a meeting of OEM volunteers
- Created and disseminated a survey about the LHMP throughout the City. The survey was posted on the City's website for public input. A hard copy of the survey was also available at the Libraries and other locations throughout Santa Monica.

TABLE 1.3 - PUBLIC INCLUSION

Title	Comment	Date
Kick off Mitigation Meeting	Review of work plan and identification of goals, objectives, and strategies	07/18/2013
Local Hazard Mitigation Plan Executive Committee	Review of Plan by the Executive Planning Committee.	9/05/2013
Meeting with Plan Committee	Review of Goals and Objectives with Executive Committee.	9/25/2013
Silicon Gets Ready	Emergency Preparedness Event for Businesses	10/14/2013
Meeting with Plan Committee	Meeting with executive committee and community partners	10/15/2013
Great CA Shake Out	EOC exercise, review of LHMP goals, and survey	10/17/2013
Launch of Online Survey	Community Survey for feedback to integrate into LHMP	11/06/2013
Community Meeting	Meeting with community members regarding the LHMP process and feedback	11/20/2014

State and Federal Guidelines and Requirements for Mitigation Plans:

Following are the Federal requirements for approval of a Natural Hazard Mitigation Plan:

- Open public involvement, with public meetings that introduce the process and project requirements.
- The public must be afforded opportunities for involvement in: identifying and assessing risk, drafting a plan, and public involvement in approval stages of the plan.

- Community cooperation, with opportunity for other local government agencies, the business community, educational institutions, and non-profits to participate in the process.
- Incorporation of local documents, including the local General Plan, the Zoning Ordinance, the Building Codes, and other pertinent documents.

The following components must be part of the planning process:

- Complete documentation of the planning process
- A detailed risk assessment on hazard exposures in the community
- A comprehensive mitigation strategy, which describes the goals & objectives, including proposed strategies, programs & actions to avoid long-term vulnerabilities.
- A plan maintenance process, which describes the method and schedule of monitoring, evaluating and updating the plan and integration of the All Hazard Mitigation Plan into other planning mechanisms.
- Formal adoption by the City Council.
- Plan Review by both State OES and FEMA

These requirements are spelled out in greater detail in the following plan sections and supporting documentation.

City of Santa Monica staff examined existing mitigation plans from around the country, current FEMA hazard mitigation planning standards (386 series) and the State of California Natural Hazards Mitigation Plan Guidance.

Other reference materials consisted of county and city mitigation plans, including:

- Clackamas County (Oregon) Natural Hazards Mitigation Plan
- Six County (Utah) Association of Governments
- Upper Arkansas Area Risk Assessment and Hazard Mitigation Plan
- Urbandale-Polk County, Iowa Plan
- Hamilton County, Ohio Plan
- Natural Hazard Planning Guidebook from Butler County, Ohio
- City of Austin, Hazard Mitigation Plan

Hazard specific research: City of Santa Monica staff collected data and compiled research on six hazards: earthquakes, landslides, flooding, tsunamis, wildfires and severe windstorms/thunderstorms. Research materials came from state agencies including OES, and CDF. The City of Santa Monica staff conducted research by referencing historical local newspapers, interviewing long-time residents, long time City of Santa Monica employees and locating City of Santa Monica information in historical documents. The City of Santa Monica staff identified current mitigation activities, resources and programs, and potential action items from research materials and stakeholder interviews.

To account for changes in development for the 2014 Update, Community Events and Exposition Light Rail were added to the Hazard Section (see Section 2). Existing hazards were updated to reflect the most current data and vulnerabilities pertinent to each hazard. A seismic retrofit survey is currently underway and the results will be incorporated into the mitigation plan accounting for any updates accordingly. There have been no significant changes in development to the City of Santa Monica since the last review.

For the initial version of the plan, the Local Hazard Mitigation Planning Committee hired a Graduate Student Intern from the UCLA School of Public Policy, to assist with the Plan. This Graduate Student worked closely with the Center For Disaster Studies at the Graduate School of Public Health at UCLA, in developing the Plan. Extensive research and interviews were conducted with the Center for Disaster Studies at UCLA in creating the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan.

Public Involvement

The City of Santa Monica has been publicizing the update of the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan since the summer of 2013. During the 2014 plan revision, a web based survey was developed and disseminated throughout town, requesting public participation. The survey provided a valuable resource in generating community input for the Plan. The survey will assist the City in addressing the natural hazard concerns of people who live and work in Santa Monica.

The resources and information cited in the mitigation plan provide a strong local perspective and help identify strategies and activities to make City of Santa Monica more disaster resilient.

How Is the Plan Used?

Each section of the mitigation plan provides information and resources to assist people in understanding the City and the hazard-related issues facing citizens, businesses, and the environment. Combined, the sections of the plan work together to create a document that guides the mission to reduce risk and prevent loss from future natural hazard events.

The structure of the plan enables people to use a section of interest to them. It also allows City government to review and update sections when new data becomes available. The ability to update individual sections of the mitigation plan places less of a financial burden on the City. Decision-makers can allocate funding and staff resources to selected pieces in need of review, thereby avoiding a full update, which can be costly and time-consuming. New data can be easily incorporated, resulting in an All Hazards Mitigation Plan that remains current and relevant to the City of Santa Monica.

The mitigation plan is organized in three sections. Section 1 contains an executive summary, introduction, City profile, risk assessment, mitigation goals and action items, and plan maintenance. Section 2 contains the six natural hazards, Community Events, and Exposition Light Rail. Section 3 includes the appendices. Each section of the plan is described below.

Executive Summary: Five-Year Action Plan

The Five-Year Action Plan provides an overview of the mitigation plan mission, goals, and action items. The plan action items are included in this section, and address multi-hazard issues, as well as activities that can be implemented to reduce risk and prevent loss from future natural hazard events.

Section 1 - Mitigation Action Plan

1.1 Introduction
The Introduction describes the background and purpose of developing the mitigation plan for City of Santa Monica.

1.2 Community Profile
This section presents the history, geography, demographics, and socioeconomics of the City of Santa Monica. It serves as a tool to provide an historical perspective of natural hazards in the City.

1.3 Risk Assessment
This section provides information on hazard identification, vulnerability and risk associated with natural hazards in the City of Santa Monica.

1.4 Mitigation Goals
This section provides information on the process used to develop goals that cut across the hazards addressed in the mitigation plan.

1.5 Mitigation Action Items
This section provides information on the action items that cut across the hazards addressed in the mitigation plan.

1.6 Plan Maintenance
This section provides information on plan implementation, monitoring and evaluation.

Section 2 - Hazard Specific Information

Hazard-Specific Information on the hazards are addressed in this plan. Chronic hazards occur with some regularity and may be predicted through historic evidence and scientific methods. The chronic hazards addressed in the plan include:

2.1	Earthquake
2.2	Landslide
2.3	Flooding
2.4	Tsunami
2.5	Wildfires
2.6	Severe Windstorm/Thunderstorm
2.7	Large Scale Community Events
2.8	Exposition Light Rail Transit

Catastrophic hazards do not occur with the frequency of chronic hazards, but can have devastating impacts on life, property, and the environment. In Southern California, because of the geology and terrain, earthquake, landslides, and flooding also have the potential to be catastrophic as well as chronic hazards. For the coastal areas of Southern California, tsunamis, while very rare, have the potential to calamitously devastate low-lying coastal areas.

Each of the hazard-specific sections includes information on the history, hazard causes and characteristics, hazard assessment, goals and action items, and local, state, and national resources.

Section 3 - Resources

The plan appendices are designed to provide users of the City of Santa Monica's All Hazards Mitigation Plan with additional information to assist them in understanding the contents of the mitigation plan, and potential resources to assist them with implementation.

Appendix A: Plan Resource Directory

The resource directory includes City, regional, state, and national resources and programs that may be of technical and/or financial assistance to the City of Santa Monica during plan implementation.

Appendix B: Public Participation Process

This appendix includes specific information on the various public processes used during development of the plan.

Appendix C: Benefit Cost Analysis

This section describes FEMA's requirements for benefit cost analysis in natural hazards mitigation, as well as various approaches for conducting economic analysis of proposed mitigation activities.

Appendix D: List of Acronyms

This section provides a list of acronyms for City, regional, state, and federal agencies and organizations that may be referred to within the City of Santa Monica's All Hazards Mitigation Plan.

Appendix E: Glossary

This section provides a glossary of terms used throughout the plan.

1.2 COMMUNITY PROFILE

The section is to provide a broad perspective, brief history and describes the makeup and development of the community.

Topography

Located along the Westside of Los Angeles County, the City of Santa Monica is comprised of 8.3 square miles and is boarded on three sides by the City of Los Angeles and the Pacific Ocean on the west. Santa Monica occupies a central position along the arching shoreline of Santa Monica Bay. The beach, which has grown through accretion, is several hundred feet wide—one of the widest stretches of beach in this part of southern California.

Santa Monica sits atop a coastal plain that is defined on its northern boundary by Santa Monica Canyon. This deep arroyo attracted Native American settlements and then the area's first European settlement in the 1860s—a summer colony for residents of the new City of Los Angeles some twelve miles inland along the foot of the mountains. South of the canyon, the rugged terrain gives way to the gently south sloping upland of the City's north side. The land descends to a historic drainage channel that ran west to the sea along the general line of the present-day Santa Monica freeway. This drainage formed a distinctive draw that originally marked the edge of the Palisades and defined the City's southerly border. It is this collision of this south sloping upland with the southwesterly trending coastline that creates the City's most memorable topographic feature—the Palisades—a sheer cliff of fragile sandstone that rises about 100 feet above the coast that separates the northern portion of the City from the beach below.

The topography of the City's south side is considerably more complex. The broad upland occupied by the Sunset Park neighborhood rolls off gradually to the east and descends to the west into a series of parallel ridges that roll gently down into Ocean Park beach. To the south, it drops toward the historical coastal wetland of Ballona Creek. The landscape at the center of the City reflects the historic patterns created by water as it flowed from inland areas to the bay.

Climate

The climate in Santa Monica is temperate throughout the year. Average high temperatures vary between 65°F/18C to 72°F/22C from winter to summer. Summers are mild and dry, and winters are cool, with an annual average of 16 inches of precipitation.

Population/Demographics

According to the 2010 Census, Santa Monica's population is 89,736, or about 10,663.8 persons per square mile. Additional housing units added through June, 2002, have brought the population to around 85,686.

Senior citizens (65 years and over) comprise 15% of the city's population, and is estimated that nearly 37.1% of them are living with at least one disability. Although it is home to a significant number of older people, Santa Monica is a city whose age distribution shows a significant concentration in the 22-44 age group, and has fewer youth under 19 years of age (15.7%) than the county average. The median age of a Santa Monica resident is 40.4 years of age. According to the 1999 City of Santa Monica Homeless Population Survey, an estimated 742 individuals are homeless, with zero families observed on the street, which is a unique feature of the homeless population in Santa Monica.

Santa Monica is unique in its household and housing cross-section. 38.2% of the households in Santa

Monica are families, and 61.8% are non-family households, the reverse of the State average of 68.6% families and 31.4% non-family households. There are an average of 2.79 persons per family, and 1.91 persons per household. The 50,912 housing units in the City as of 2010 are primarily (71.6%) occupied by renters as opposed to homeowners, again the reverse of the State average of 30.9 % renters and 56% homeowners. The highest geographic concentration (28%) of households that are families with children in 2000 was in the 90402 zip code area.

The educational attainment levels of Santa Monica residents were, on average, significantly higher than for Los Angeles County and California in 2010. According to the 2010 Census, 69.9% of residents over the age of 25 reported having a college degree, (e.g. either an Associate's degree or higher). This figure is relatively high when compared to Los Angeles County with 36.3% and California with 38.2% of the 25 and over population having college degrees.

The median household income in Santa Monica is $72,271 as of the 2010 Census. The number of households earning over $150,000 increased significantly again in 2010, reaching 21.6% of total households. 60% of Santa Monica's employed population is employed as management, professional, and related occupations. The most popular employment industries for Santa Monica residents were educational, health & social service (22.6%), followed closely by professional, scientific & management industries (20.3%). Information services provided employment for 12.2% of residents.

Economy

Santa Monica is an economically successful city with about 16,000 businesses which collectively generate almost $8.4 billion in gross annual income. About $2.3 billion of these sales are in the retail sector. There are an estimated 71,000 jobs in Santa Monica, generating a combined payroll of around $3 billion. The Westside, including Santa Monica, also has a large resident workforce of skilled "knowledge workers". Over 60% of the 47,059 employed Santa Monica residents work in managerial, professional, and related occupations.

Industry

Whereas the smallest businesses remain larger in number, the most jobs are provided by the mid-sized companies in Santa Monica. Taxable sales for the City of Santa Monica reflect the general health of the business community, particularly the retail community, and are a substantial source of revenues for the City. Of the three top economic categories, New Car Sales contributed 18.4%, Restaurants contributed 14.7%, and Apparel 10.4% of the $23.2 million the City earned in from taxable retail in 2001.

Tourism is a key component of the economy and lifestyle of this beachfront community. Over 3.8 million people visit the city each year from outside Los Angeles County for pleasure, vacation, or business. These visitors spend $788 million annually, and bring in hotel tax revenues of $20 million to the city. Approximately 11,500 jobs are supported by the tourist industry. Even with the recent slowdown in the tourism industry, the City's hotel occupancy rate in its 3,500 rooms remains good, at 73%. The city is an international destination, as well as the destination for millions of day-trippers, particularly on weekends, as they throng to our clean beaches, and visit our Pier and special retail destinations such as the Third Street Promenade, Main Street, Montana Avenue, and Santa Monica Place.

Development History

Oversight of construction and development activities as well as long-range planning for Santa Monica is provided by the City's Department of Planning and Community Development (PCD). The City's long-range planning, development and growth policies are set forth in the General Plan, which contains the following 7 elements: Land Use, Circulation, Open Space, Conservation, Housing, Safety, and Noise. For certain regions of the city, Specific Plans have been developed which specify development and growth

policies for each region. The Specific Plans and the Elements of the General Plan are described in more detail in Policies and Ordinances.

Plans for all proposed construction and development projects in Santa Monica must be first submitted to the PCD's Building and Safety Division for review. Building and Safety plan checkers verify that proposed projects comply with the CA Building Code, the City Municipal Code, State Title 24 requirements, and the Americans with Disabilities Act (ADA) requirements. SMFD reviews design and construction plans for all sprinkler and ingress/ egress requirements. Depending on the scope and nature of the project, the plans may be forwarded to the Planning and Zoning Division for further review prior to issuance of building permits. The PCD's Planning and Zoning Division is responsible for interpreting the Zoning Ordinance as well as processing development and subdivision applications, forwarding plans to the appropriate commissions or boards for review, assuring project compliance with the California Environmental Quality Act (CEQA), conducting design review of proposed buildings and provide staffing assistance to the Planning Commission, the Architectural Review Board, the Landmarks Commission and the Zoning Administrator. In addition, there is a Building and Fire and Life Safety Commission in Santa Monica that is consulted on life safety issues. These commissions and boards make determinations on a variety of planning and development issues and are briefly described below:

Planning Commission - A seven member panel appointed by City Council to four year terms. The Commission meets twice monthly to review requests for development permits, conditional use permits, appeals to Zoning Administrator decisions, and planning policy matters. The Commission conducts public hearings on most of its agenda items. Within each zoning district there is a specific square footage threshold for development review. The Planning Commission reviews projects exceeding these thresholds as well as projects that require conditional use permits. Planning Commission decisions can be appealed to the City Council.

Architectural Review Board - A seven member panel appointed by City Council to four year terms. The ARB is required to include at least two registered professional architects as well as persons with expertise in conservation, recreation, design, landscaping, the arts, urban planning, cultural-historical preservation, and ecological and environmental sciences. The board meets twice monthly to review the exterior design of all buildings (except single family residences), signs and landscaping. The board was formed to ensure that new development upholds the appearance of the community and reviews proposed projects to ensure that they are compatible with the neighborhood and in compliance with landscaping and sign requirements. ARB decisions can be appealed to the City Council.

Building & Fire-Life Safety Commission - A seven member panel appointed by City Council to four year terms unless removed for cause. The Commission’s membership is composed of at least one State of California licensed or registered architect, civil engineer or structural engineer; one State of California licensed building contractor; one State of California Certified Access Specialist; and one State of California Registered Fire Protection Engineer. The Commission hears appeals to decisions of the Building Official and the Fire Marshall. The Commission also makes recommendations to the City Council on adoption of the State Building and Fire Codes and locally adopted municipal amendments. The Building and Fire-Life Safety Commission meets at the request of two members, on the call of the Chair, or when an appeal is filed by an applicant.

Landmarks Commission - A seven member panel appointed by City Council. Commission members include a registered architect, a local historian, an architectural historian, and a California-licensed real estate agent. The commission meets monthly and is charged with the task of designating buildings in the city as historic landmarks, designating historic districts and updating the city's historic resources inventory. Landmarks Commission decisions can be appealed to the City Council.

Zoning Administrator - The Zoning Administrator is a PCD staff member and has the authority to rule on various zoning matters such as administrative approvals, temporary use permits, performance standards permits, variances, use permits, and reduced parking permits. Discretionary Zoning Administrator decisions can be appealed to the Planning Commission.

Municipal construction and development projects are overseen by the Engineering Division of the Department of Environmental and Public Works Management. All municipal projects are subject to the same plan check process and requirements as private development.

Future Development

The City of Santa Monica recognizes that we live in a period of great environmental crisis. As a community, we need to create the basis for a more sustainable way of life both locally and globally through the safeguarding and enhancing of our resources and by preventing harm to the natural environment and human health. We are resolved that our impact on the natural environment must not jeopardize the prospects of future generations. In 1994, the City Of Santa Monica adopted the Sustainable City Program and in 2003, the Sustainable City Plan was fully adopted.

Elements of the Sustainable City Program include:

- Community and Economic Development
- Construction and Development
- Education
- Energy
- Hazardous Materials
- Housing
- Purchasing
- Solid Waste
- Stormwater & Wastewater
- Transportation
- Water

Community Goals (adopted February 11, 2003):

- Resource Management
- Environmental & Public Health
- Transportation
- Economic Development
- Open Space & Land Use
- Housing
- Community Education & Civic Participation

1.3 RISK ASSESSMENT

Conducting a risk assessment can provide information: on the location of hazards, the value of existing land and property in hazard locations, and an analysis of risk to life, property, and the environment that may result from natural hazard events. Specifically, the three levels of a risk assessment are as follows:

1) Hazard Identification

This is the description of the geographic extent, potential intensity and the probability of occurrence of a given hazard. Maps are frequently used to display hazard identification data. The City of Santa Monica identified six major hazards that affect this geographic area. These hazards - earthquakes, landslides, flooding, tsunamis, wildfires and severe windstorms/thunderstorms - were identified through an extensive process that utilized input from the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee. The geographic extent of each of the identified hazards has been identified by the City of Santa Monica GIS department using the best available data.

During the 2014 update, two additional sections were added: Large-scale Community Events and the Exposition Light Rail.

2) Profiling Hazard Events

This process describes the causes and characteristics of each hazard, how it has affected City of Santa Monica in the past, and what part of the City of Santa Monica's population, infrastructure, and environment has historically been vulnerable to each specific hazard. A profile of each hazard discussed in this plan is provided in each hazard section. For a full description of the history of hazard specific events, please see the appropriate hazard chapter.

3) Vulnerability Assessment/Inventorying Assets

This is a combination of hazard identification with an inventory of the existing (or planned) property development(s) and population(s) exposed to a hazard. Critical facilities are of particular concern because these entities provide essential products and services to the general public that are necessary to preserve the welfare and quality of life in the City and fulfill important public safety, emergency response, and/or disaster recovery functions. The critical facilities have been identified and are listed in Table 1.5 at the end of this section. A description of the critical facilities in the City is also provided in this section. In addition, this plan includes a community issues summary in each hazard section to identify the most vulnerable and problematic areas in the City, including critical facilities, and other public and private property.

4) Risk Analysis

Estimating potential losses involves assessing the damage, injuries, and financial costs likely to be sustained in a geographic area over a given period of time. This level of analysis involves using mathematical models. The two measurable components of risk analysis are magnitude of the harm that may result and the likelihood of the harm occurring. Describing vulnerability in terms of dollar losses provides the community and the state with a common framework in which to measure the effects of hazards on assets. For each hazard where data was available, quantitative estimates for potential losses are included in the hazard assessment.

5) Assessing Vulnerability/ Analyzing Development Trends

This step provides a general description of land uses and development trends within the community so that mitigation options can be considered in land use planning and future land use decisions. This plan provides comprehensive description of the character of the City of Santa Monica in the Community

Profile. This description includes the geography and environment, population and demographics, land use and development, housing and community development, employment and industry, and transportation and commuting patterns. Analyzing these components of the City of Santa Monica can help in identifying potential problem areas, and can serve as a guide for incorporating the goals and ideas contained in this mitigation plan into other community development plans.

Hazard assessments are subject to the availability of hazard-specific data. Gathering data for a hazard assessment requires a commitment of resources on the part of participating organizations and agencies. Each hazard-specific section of the plan includes a section on hazard identification using data and information from City, County or State agency sources.

Regardless of the data available for hazard assessments, there are numerous strategies the City can take to reduce risk. These strategies are described in the action items detailed in each hazard section of this Plan. Mitigation strategies can further reduce disruption to critical services, reduce the risk to human life, and alleviate damage to personal and public property and infrastructure. Action items throughout the hazard sections provide recommendations to collect further data to map hazard locations and conduct hazard assessments.

Federal Requirements for Risk Assessment

Recent federal regulations for hazard mitigation plans outlined in 44 CFR Part 201 include a requirement for risk assessment. This risk assessment requirement is intended to provide information that will help communities to identify and prioritize mitigation activities that will reduce losses from the identified hazards. There are 8 hazards profiled in the mitigation plan, including earthquakes, landslides, flooding, tsunamis, wildfires, severe windstorms/thunderstorms, large-scale community events, and the Exposition Light Rail. The Federal criteria for risk assessment and information on how the City of Santa Monica's All Hazard Mitigation Plan meets those criteria is outlined below.

TABLE 1.4 FEDERAL CRITERIA FOR RISK ASSESSMENT

Plan Requirement	How is this addressed?
Identifying Hazards	Each hazard section includes an inventory of the best available data sources that identify hazard areas. To the extent GIS data are available, the City developed maps identifying the location of the hazard in the City. The Executive Summary and the Risk Assessment sections of the plan include a list of the hazard maps.
Profiling Hazard Events	Each hazard section includes documentation of the history, and causes and characteristics of the hazard in the City.
Assessing Vulnerability: Identifying Assets	Where data is available, the vulnerability assessment for each hazard addressed in the mitigation plan includes an inventory of all publicly owned land within hazardous areas. Each hazard section provides information on vulnerable areas in the City in the Community Issues section. Each hazard section also identifies potential mitigation strategies.
Assessing Vulnerability: Estimating Potential Losses:	The Risk Assessment Section of this mitigation plan identifies key critical facilities and lifelines in the City and includes a map of these facilities. Vulnerability assessments have been completed for the hazards addressed in the plan, and quantitative estimates were made for each hazard where data was available.
Assessing Vulnerability: Analyzing Development Trends	The City of Santa Monica Profile Section of this plan provides a description of the development trends in the City, including the geography and environment, population and demographics, land use and development, housing and community development,

	employment and industry, and transportation and commuting patterns.

Critical Facilities and Infrastructure

Facilities critical to government response and recovery activities (i.e., life safety and property and environmental protection) include: 911 centers, emergency operations centers, police and fire stations, public works facilities, communications centers, sewer and water facilities, hospitals, bridges and roads, shelters, and shelters. Facilities that, if damaged, could cause serious secondary impacts may also be considered "critical." A hazardous material facility is one example of this type of critical facility.

Critical and essential facilities are those facilities that are vital to the continued delivery of key government services or that may significantly impact the public's ability to recover from the emergency. These facilities may include: buildings such as the jail, law enforcement center, public services building, community corrections center, the courthouse, and juvenile services building and other public facilities such as schools. Table 1.5 lists the critical facilities.

TABLE 1.5: CRITICAL & ESSENTIAL FACILITIES

Name	Facility Type
Public Safety Facility*	Emergency Response Facilities
Fire Station #1*	Emergency Response Facilities
Fire Station #2*	Emergency Response Facilities
Fire Station #3*	Emergency Response Facilities
Fire Station #5*	Emergency Response Facilities
Santa Monica City Hall*	Government Facilities
Main Library*	Government Facilities
St. Johns Hospital*	Medical Facilities
Arcadia Water Treatment Plant*	Water and Sewer
City Bus Yards*	HAZMAT storage areas
City Yards*	Water and Sewer
Santa Monica- UCLA Hospital*	Medical Facilities
Santa Monica Airport*	Airports
Arcadia Reservoir*	Water and Sewer
Riveria Reservoir*	Emergency Response Facilities
San Vicente Reservoir*	Water and Sewer
Metropolitan Water District Water Transmission Lines*	Water and Sewer
Mt. Olivette Reservoir*	Water and Sewer
Santa Monica Freeway, US 10*	Major Roads/Bridges
Pacific Coast Highway*	Major Roads/Bridges
Santa Monica Civic Auditorium*	Government Facilities
Santa Monica Animal Shelter*	Government Facilities
Library- Fairview Branch*	Government Facilities
Library Montana Avenue Branch	Government Facilities
Ocean Park Library Branch	Government Facilities
Harbor Patrol Office	Emergency Response Facilities
Ken Edwards Center	Other

Water Administration & Billing	Water and Sewer
Woodlawn Cemetery	Other
Clover Park	Other
Christine Emerson Reed Park	Other
Joslyn Park	Other
Marine Park	Other
Memorial Park	Other
Palisades Park	Other
Tongva Park	Other
Virginia Avenue Park	Other
Santa Monica Unified School Dist*	Child Care Facilities
Carlthorp School	Child Care Facilities
Edison Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
Franklin Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
Grant Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
McKinley Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
John Muir Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
Will Rogers Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
Roosevelt Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
John Adams Middle School*	Child Care Facilities
Lincoln Middle School	Child Care Facilities
Concord High School	Child Care Facilities
New Roads School	Child Care Facilities
Olympic High School	Child Care Facilities
Pacifica Christian High School	Child Care Facilities
St. Anne Catholic School	Child Care Facilities
Saint Monica Catholic High School	Child Care Facilities
Santa Monica High School*	Child Care Facilities
Santa Monica Alternative School	Child Care Facilities
Saint Monica Catholic Elementary School	Child Care Facilities
Santa Monica Montessori School	Child Care Facilities
Crossroads School	Child Care Facilities
Santa Monica College*	Child Care Facilities
Southern California Edison Company*	Energy Related
Santa Monica Red Cross*	Other

* Denotes Critical Facility

Summary

Hazard mitigation strategies can reduce the impacts concentrated at large employment and industrial centers, public infrastructure, and critical facilities. Hazard mitigation for industries and employers may include developing relationships with emergency management services and their employees before disaster strikes, and establishing mitigation strategies together. Collaboration among the public and private sector to create mitigation plans and actions can reduce the impacts of natural hazards.

1.4 MITIGATION GOALS

REQUIREMENT §201.6(c)(3)(i):	[The hazard mitigation strategy shall include: a] description of mitigation goals to reduce or avoid long-term vulnerabilities to the identified hazards.
Explanation:	The community's hazard reduction goals, as reflected in the plan, along with their corresponding objectives, guide the development and implementation of mitigation measures. This section should describe what these goals are and how they were developed. The goals could be developed early in the planning process and refined based on the risk assessment findings, or developed entirely after the risk assessment is completed. They should also be compatible with the goals of the community as expressed in other community plan documents. Although the Rule language does not require a description of objectives, communities are highly encouraged to include a description of the objectives developed to achieve the goals so that reviewers understand the connection between goals, objectives, and activities. The goals and objectives should: - Be based on the findings of the local and State risk assessments; and - Represent a long-term vision for hazard reduction or enhancement of mitigation capabilities.

The following section provides an overview of the Mitigation Goals and Objectives:

Goal #1: Increase Public Awareness of Local Hazards

Description: Increase public awareness and understanding, support, and demand for hazard mitigation.

Objectives:

- Heighten public awareness of the full range of natural hazards they may face.
- Educate the public on actions they can take to prevent or reduce the loss of life and/or property from all hazards.
- Publicize and encourage the adoption of appropriate hazard mitigation measures.

Goal #2: Protection of Lives and Property

Description: Implement activities that assist in protecting lives by making homes, businesses, infrastructure, critical facilities, and other property more resistant to natural hazards.

Objectives:

- Inventory of buildings that may require seismic retrofitting
- Advise public about health and safety precautions to protect from injury and loss.
- Warning and communication technologies to mitigate damage from natural hazards.
- Reduce damage to enhance protection of dangerous areas during hazardous events.
- Protect critical facilities and services.
- Ensure Emergency Services and critical facilities are included in mitigation strategies.

Goal #3: Promote Resilient Communities

Description: Promote development in a resilient and sustainable manner.

Objectives:

- Incorporate hazard mitigation into long-range planning and development activities.
- Promote beneficial use of hazardous areas while expanding open space and recreational opportunities.
- Utilize regulatory approaches to prevent creation of future hazards to life and property.

Goal #4: Partnerships and Implementation

Description: Build and support local partnerships to continuously become less vulnerable to natural hazards.

Objectives:

- Build and support local partnerships with stakeholders in the community.
- Build a cadre of committed volunteers to safeguard the community before, during, and after a disaster.
- Build hazard mitigation concerns into City planning and budgeting process.

Goal #5: Strengthen Emergency Services Capability

Description: Establish policies and procedures to ensure mitigation projects for critical facilities, services, and infrastructure.

Objectives:

- Provide training to City and non-City departments on mitigation programs and techniques that could be incorporated into a variety of projects.
- Strengthen emergency operations by increasing collaboration and coordination among public agencies, non-profit organizations, business, and industry.

1.5 MITIGATION ACTIONS

REQUIREMENT §201.6(c)(3)(ii):	[The mitigation strategy shall include a] section that identifies and analyzes a comprehensive range of specific mitigation actions and projects being considered to reduce the effects of each hazard with particular emphasis on new and existing buildings and infrastructure.
Explanation:	The local jurisdiction should list potential loss reduction activities it has identified in its planning process and describe its approach to evaluating these activities to select those that achieve the community's goals and objectives. Particular attention should be given to those mitigation activities that address existing and new buildings and infrastructure. Not all of the mitigation measures identified may ultimately be included in the community's plan due to prohibitive costs, scale, low benefit/cost analysis ratios, or other concerns. The process by which the community decides on particular mitigation measures must be described. The information will also be valuable as part of the alternative analysis for the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) review required if projects are federally funded.

This section serves to identify proposed projects in the community.

1. Identify Future Mitigation Projects and Potential Funding Sources

Description: Identify and pursue potential projects and funding sources to develop and implement local and county mitigation activities.

- Allocate resources to assist in mitigation projects when possible
- Partner with other organizations and agencies to identify grant programs and foundations that support mitigation activities
- Identify funds to improve the seismic performance of the sewer system at the 4th Street overpass
- Identify funds for City Yards improvement projects
- Identify funds for bluff mitigation projects

Priority: High
Responsible Organization: Planning, Finance, Fire Departments, Office of Emergency Management
Status: On-going
Timeline: Long-Term
Cost: TBA
Potential Funding Sources: Grants

Plan Goals Addressed: Protection of Lives and Property
Partnerships for Implementation
Emergency Services Capability

2. Integrate LHMP into Existing Programs, Ordinances, Building Codes

Description: Integrate the goals and action items from the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan into existing regulatory documents and programs, including local ordinances and building codes, where appropriate. Inspect concrete, steel and wood-frame buildings and require seismic retrofitting for those deemed vulnerable during a major earthquake.

- Seismic Retrofit Program

Priority: High
Responsible Organization: Planning, Building, Office of Emergency Management
Status: Ongoing
Timeline: Long-Term
Cost: TBA
Potential Funding Sources: General Funds, Grants

Plan Goals Addressed: Protection of Lives and Property
Promote Sustainable Living
Partnerships for Implementation

3. Critical Information Systems

Description: Design and implement a protection program for the critical information systems infrastructure, including telephones, computers, radio, 911 services, information systems, and backup systems.

- Continue to improve capabilities by combining the Public safety dispatch services
- Enhance GIS response capability in emergencies, including building data inventory, damage assessment and evacuation planning

Priority: High
Responsible Organization: ISD, Office of Emergency Management

Status: Ongoing
Timeline: Long-Term
Cost: TBA
Potential Funding Sources: General Funds, Grants

Plan Goals Addressed: Emergency Services Capability
Protection of Lives and Property

4. Increase Public Awareness of Hazards and Disaster Preparedness

Description: Design and implement a comprehensive campaign of public awareness of local natural hazards and disaster preparedness techniques, using media, print, radio, Internet, lecture and hands-on training.

- Design and develop public education campaign for emergency preparedness and hazard mitigation for businesses as well as those who live and work in Santa Monica
- Continue public education in schools and the community
- Increase the number of Community Emergency Response Team (CERT) classes for businesses as well as those who live and work in Santa Monica
- Expand Automated External Defribulator program
- All inclusive Access and Functional Needs Resources

Priority: High
Responsible Organization: Fire Department, Office of Emergency Management
Status: On-going
Timeline: Long-Term
Cost: TBA
Potential Funding Sources: General Funds, Grants

Plan Goals Addressed: Increase Public Awareness
Emergency Services Capability
Protection of Lives and Property

5. Strengthen Evacuation Plans for City Facilities

Description: Continue to strengthen and develop evacuation plans, policies and procedures for City facilities located throughout Santa Monica.

- Modify evacuation plans to incorporate City Public Safety agencies
- Train employees and practice City facility evacuation plans with participation by City Public Safety agencies such as Police and Fire
- All inclusive Access and Functional Needs Resources

Priority: Open
Responsible Organization: Risk Management, Fire Department, Office of Emergency Management
Status: On-going
Timeline: On-going
Cost: TBA
Potential Funding Sources: General Funds, Grants

Plan Goals Addressed: Protection of Lives and Property

6. Public Alert and Notification

Description: Enhance feasibility of a public alert and notification system for disasters.

- Enhance notification procedures of key city staff to respond to emergencies
- Continue to study technological advances in capabilities and advances in public alert warning systems
- All inclusive Access and Functional Needs Resources

Priority: Open
Responsible Organization: Police, Fire Departments, Office of Emergency Management
Status: New Action
Timeline: Long-term
Cost: TBA
Potential Funding Sources: General Funds, Grants

Plan Goals Addressed: Protection of Lives and Property
Emergency Services Capability

ACTION ITEM: **1. Identify Future Mitigation Projects and Potential Funding Sources** *Description: Identify and pursue potential projects and funding sources to develop and implement local and county mitigation activities.*	**Priority**	**Status (completed, ongoing, new action)**	**Assigned Party**
Assess the feasibility to develop incentives to pursue mitigation projects	High	On-going	Planning, Finance, Office of Emergency Management
Allocate resources to assist in mitigation projects when possible	High	On-going	Planning, Finance, Office of Emergency Management
Partner with other organizations and agencies to identify grant programs and foundations that support mitigation activities	High	On-going	Planning, Finance, Office of Emergency Management
Identify funds to improve the seismic performance of the sewer system at the 4th Street overpass	High	On-going	Planning, Finance, Office of Emergency Management
Identify funds for City Yards improvement projects	High	On-going	Planning, Finance, Office of Emergency Management
Identify funds for bluff mitigation projects	High	On-going	Planning, Finance, Office of Emergency Management

ACTION ITEM: **2. Integrate LHMP into Existing Programs, Ordinances, Building Codes** *Description: Integrate the goals and action items from the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan into existing regulatory documents and programs, including local ordinances and building codes, where appropriate.*	**Priority**	**Status (completed, ongoing, new action)**	**Assigned Party**
Seismic Retrofit Program	High	Ongoing	Building and Safety

ACTION ITEM: **3. Critical Information Systems** *Description: Design and implement a protection program for the critical information systems infrastructure, including telephones, computers, radio, 911 services, information systems, and backup systems.*	**Priority**	**Status (completed, ongoing, new action)**	**Assigned Party**
Continue to improve capabilities by combining the Public safety dispatch services	High	Ongoing	ISD, Office of Emergency Management
Enhance GIS response capability in emergencies, including building data inventory, damage assessment and evacuation planning	High	Ongoing	ISD, Office of Emergency Management

ACTION ITEM: **4. Increase Public Awareness of Hazards and Disaster Preparedness** *Description: Design and implement a comprehensive campaign of public awareness of local natural hazards and disaster preparedness techniques, using media, print, radio, Internet, lecture and hands-on training.*	**Priority**	**Status (completed, ongoing, new action)**	**Assigned Party**
Design and develop public education campaign for emergency preparedness and hazard mitigation for those who live and work in Santa Monica	High	Ongoing	Office of Emergency Management
Re-establish public education in schools and the community	High	Ongoing	Office of Emergency Management
Increase the number of Community Emergency Response Team (CERT) classes for businesses as well as those who live and work in Santa Monica	High	Ongoing	Office of Emergency Management
Expand Automated External Defribulator program	High	Ongoing	Office of Emergency Management

ACTION ITEM: **5. Strengthen Evacuation Plans for City Facilities** *Description: Continue to strengthen and develop evacuation plans, policies and procedures for City facilities located throughout Santa Monica.*	**Priority**	**Status (completed, ongoing, new action)**	**Assigned Party**
Modify evacuation plans to incorporate City Public Safety agencies	Open	Ongoing	Risk Management, Office of Emergency Management
Train employees and practice City facility evacuation plans with participation by City Public Safety agencies such as Police and Fire	Open	Ongoing	Risk Management, Office of Emergency Management

ACTION ITEM: **6. Public Alert and Notification** *Description: Enhance public alert and notification system for disasters.*	**Priority**	**Status (completed, ongoing, new action)**	**Assigned Party**
Enhance notification procedures of key city staff to respond to emergencies	Open	New Action	Police, Office of Emergency Management
Continue to study technological advances in capabilities and advances in public alert warning systems	Open	New Action	Police, Office of Emergency Management

1.6 PLAN MAINTENANCE

The plan maintenance section of this document details the formal process that will ensure that the City of Santa Monica's All Hazards Mitigation Plan remains an active and relevant document. The plan maintenance process includes a schedule for monitoring and evaluating the Plan annually and producing a plan revision every five years. This section describes how the City will integrate public participation throughout the plan maintenance process. Finally, this section includes an explanation of how the City of Santa Monica's government intends to incorporate the mitigation strategies outlined in this Plan into existing planning mechanisms such as the City General Plan, Capital Improvement Plans, and Building and Safety Codes.

MONITORING AND IMPLEMENTING THE PLAN

Plan Adoption

The City Council will be responsible for adopting the City of Santa Monica's All Hazards Mitigation Plan. This governing body has the authority to promote sound public policy regarding natural hazards. Once the plan has been adopted, the City's Emergency Services Coordinator will be responsible for submitting it to the State Hazard Mitigation Officer (SHMO) to the Governor's Office of Emergency Services. The Governor's Office of Emergency Services will then submit the plan to the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) for review. This review will address the federal criteria outlined in 44 CFR Part 201.6. Upon acceptance by FEMA, the City of Santa Monica will gain eligibility for Hazard Mitigation Grant Program funds.

Coordinating Body

A City of Santa Monica's Hazard Mitigation Committee will be responsible for coordinating implementation of plan action items and undertaking the formal review process. The City Council will assign representatives from city agencies, including, but not limited to, the current Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee members. The city has formed a Hazard Mitigation Committee that consists of members from local agencies, organizations, and citizens, and includes the following:

Committee Members	Name	Position/Title
City of Santa Monica, City Manager's Office Office of Emergency Management	Paul Weinberg	Emergency Services Coordinator
	Tatiana Morrison	Administrative Assistant
City of Santa Monica Building and Safety	Chris Lee	Assistant Building Officer at PCD Building and Safety
	Ron Takaguchi	Building Officer at PCD Building and Safety
City of Santa Monica Fire Department	Eric Binder	Fire Marshall
	Suzanne Post	Public Information Officer
City of Santa Monica Finance	Araceli Esparza	Purchasing Services Manager in Finance - Administration And Budget
City of Santa Monica Police Department	Lt. Robert Almada	Lieutenant
City of Santa Monica Information Systems	Gary Carter	Broadband Program Manager at Information Systems
City of Santa Monica GIS	Justin Mank	GIS Analyst
City of Santa Monica Planning	Francie Stefan	Strategic & Transportation Planning Manager Strategic & Transportation Planning

City of Santa Monica Rent Control	Tracy Condon	Administrator
City of Santa Monica Community and Cultural Services	Setareh Yavari	Acting Manager - CCS, Human Services
City of Santa Monica Airport	Stelios Makrides,	Administrator
City of Santa Monica City TV	Carrie Lujan	Public Information Coordinator at City Manager Community and Government Relations
Santa Monica Red Cross	Julie Thomas	Director
	Brandy Welch	Public Information
City of Santa Monica, Public Works'	Susan Cline	Assistant Director of Public Works
St. John's Hospital, Santa Monica	Lindsay Barker	Emergency Manager and Safety Director
Downtown Santa Monica Inc.	Leslie Williams	Public Information Officer
Santa Monica Malibu Unified School District	Carey Upton	Facilities Director
	Terry Kamibayurh	Facilities Administrator
University of California, Los Angeles Hospital	Kurt Kasinger	Emergency Management
Santa Monica Convention and Visitors Bureau	Kelly Nagle	Public Relations

In order to make this committee as broad and useful as possible, the City Administrator will engage other relevant organizations and agencies in hazard mitigation. The recommendations for adding to the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee include:

An elected official
A representative from the Chamber of Commerce
An insurance company representative
Community Planning Organization representatives
A representative from the City Manager's office
Representation from professional organizations such as the Home Builders Association
A representative from the South Bay Council of Governments

The Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will meet no less than bi-annually. Meeting dates will be scheduled, as appropriate, based on the best available date and time for the committee. These meetings will provide an opportunity to discuss the progress of the action items and maintain the partnerships that are essential for the sustainability of the mitigation plan.

Convener

The City Council will adopt the City of Santa Monica's All Hazard Mitigation Plan, and the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will take responsibility for plan implementation. The City Manager will serve as a convener to facilitate the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee meetings, and will assign tasks such as updating and presenting the Plan to the members of the committee. Plan implementation and evaluation will be a shared responsibility among all of the Natural Hazard Advisory Committee Members.

Implementation through Existing Programs

City of Santa Monica addresses statewide planning goals and legislative requirements through its General Plan, Capital Improvement Plans, and City Building and Safety Codes. The All Hazard Mitigation Plan provides a series of recommendations - many of which are closely related to the goals and objectives of existing planning programs. The City of Santa Monica will have the opportunity to implement recommended mitigation action items through existing programs and procedures.

The City of Santa Monica's Building & Safety Department is responsible for administering the Building & Safety Codes. In addition, the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will work with other agencies at the state level to review, develop and ensure Building & Safety Codes that are adequate to mitigate or present damage by natural hazards. This is to ensure that life-safety criteria are met for new construction.

The goals and action items in the mitigation plan may be achieved through activities recommended in the city's Capital Improvement Plans (CIP). Various city departments develop CIP plans, and review them on an annual basis. Upon annual review of the CIPs, the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will work with the city departments to identify areas that the hazard mitigation plan action items are consistent with CIP planning goals and integrate them where appropriate.

Within six months of formal adoption of the mitigation plan, the recommendations listed above will be incorporated into the process of existing planning mechanisms at the city level. The meetings of the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will provide an opportunity for committee members to report back on the progress made on the integration of mitigation planning elements into city planning documents and procedures.

Economic Analysis of Mitigation Projects

FEMA's approaches to identify the costs and benefits associated with natural hazard mitigation strategies, measures, or projects fall into two general categories: benefit/cost analysis and cost-effectiveness analysis.

Conducting benefit/cost analysis for a mitigation activity can assist communities in determining whether a project is worth undertaking now, in order to avoid disaster-related damages later.

Cost-effectiveness analysis evaluates how best to spend a given amount of money to achieve a specific goal. Determining the economic feasibility of mitigating natural hazards can provide decision-makers with an understanding of the potential benefits and costs of an activity, as well as a basis upon which to compare alternative projects.

Given federal funding, the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will use a FEMA-approved benefit/cost analysis approach to identify and prioritize mitigation action items. For other projects and funding sources, the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will use other approaches to understand the costs and benefits of each action item and develop a prioritized list. For more information regarding economic analysis of mitigation action items, please see Appendix C of the Plan.

EVALUATING AND UPDATING THE PLAN

Formal Review Process

The City of Santa Monica's All Hazards Mitigation Plan will be evaluated on an annual basis to determine the effectiveness of programs, and to reflect changes in land development or programs that may affect mitigation priorities. The evaluation process includes a firm schedule and timeline, and identifies the local agencies and organizations participating in plan evaluation. The convener or designee will be responsible for contacting the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee members and organizing the annual meeting.

Committee members will be responsible for monitoring and evaluating the progress of the mitigation strategies in the Plan.

The committee will review the goals and action items to determine their relevance to changing situations in the city, as well as changes in State or Federal policy, and to ensure they are addressing current and expected conditions. The committee will also review the risk assessment portion of the Plan to determine if this information should be updated or modified, given any new available data. The coordinating

organizations responsible for the various action items will report on the status of their projects, the success of various implementation processes, difficulties encountered, success of coordination efforts, and which strategies should be revised.

The convener will assign the duty of updating the plan to one or more of the committee members. The designated committee members will have three months to make appropriate changes to the Plan before submitting it to the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee members, and presenting it to the City Council (or other authority). The Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee will also notify all holders of the city plan when changes have been made. Every five years the updated plan will be submitted to the State Hazard Mitigation Officer and the Federal Emergency Management Agency for review.

Continued Public Involvement

The City of Santa Monica is dedicated to involving the public directly in review and updates of the Hazard Mitigation Plan. The Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee members are responsible for the annual review and update of the plan.

The public will also have the opportunity to provide feedback about the Plan. Copies of the Plan will be catalogued and kept at all of the appropriate agencies in the City. The plan also includes the address and the phone number of the City's Emergency Services Coordinator, responsible for keeping track of public comments on the Plan.

A public meeting will also be held after each annual evaluation or when deemed necessary by the Hazard Mitigation Advisory Committee. The meetings will provide the public a forum for which they can express its concerns, opinions, or ideas about the Plan. The City Public Information Officer will be responsible for using city resources to publicize the annual public meetings and maintain public involvement through City TV, the City's web page, and local newspapers.

Section 2: Hazards

Section 2 – Specific Hazards

2.1 Earthquake 49
2.2 Landslide 73
2.3 Flood 84
2.4 Tsunami 103
2.5 Wildfires 113
2.6 Severe Windstorm/Thunderstorm 126
2.7 Community Special Events 136
2.8 Exposition Light Rail 142

Section 2.1 Earthquake

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Why Are Earthquakes a Threat to the City of Santa Monica 52

History of Earthquake Events in Southern California 54

Causes and Characteristics of Earthquakes in Southern California 55

Earthquake Related Hazards 57

Hazard Identification 59

Vulnerability Assessment 61

Risk Analysis 61

Community Earthquake Issues 62

Existing Mitigation Activities 67

Earthquake Resource Directory 70

WHY ARE EARTHQUAKES A THREAT TO THE CITY OF SANTA MONICA

Historical and geological records show that California has a long history of seismic events. Southern California is probably best known for the San Andreas Fault, a 400 mile long fault running from the Mexican border to a point offshore, west of San Francisco. "Geologic studies show that over the past 1,400 to 1,500 years large earthquakes have occurred at about 130 year intervals on the southern San Andreas fault. As the last large earthquake on the southern San Andreas occurred in 1857, that section of the fault is considered a likely location for an earthquake within the next few decades."[1]

But San Andreas is only one of dozens of known earthquake faults that criss-cross Southern California. Some of the better known faults include the Newport-Inglewood, Whittier, Chatsworth, Elsinore, Hollywood, Los Alamitos, and Palos Verdes faults. Beyond the known faults, there are a potentially large number of "blind" faults that underlie the surface of Southern California. One such blind fault was involved in the Whittier Narrows earthquake in October 1987.

Although the most famous of the faults, the San Andreas, is capable of producing an earthquake with a magnitude of 8+ on the Richter scale, some of the "lesser" faults have the potential to inflict greater damage on the urban core of the Los Angeles Basin. Seismologists believe that a 6.0 earthquake on the Newport-Inglewood would result in far more death and destruction than a "great" quake on the San Andreas, because the San Andreas is relatively remote from the urban centers of Southern California.

For decades, partnerships have flourished between the USGS, Cal Tech, the California Geological Survey and universities to share research and educational efforts with Californians. Tremendous earthquake mapping and mitigation efforts have been made in California in the past two decades, and public awareness has risen remarkably during this time. Major federal, state, and local government agencies and private organizations support earthquake risk reduction, and have made significant contributions in reducing the adverse impacts of earthquakes. Despite the progress, the majority of California communities remain unprepared because there is a general lack of understanding regarding earthquake hazards among Californians.

As experienced in the Northridge earthquake, a major earthquake occurring in or near the City of Santa Monica may cause many deaths and casualties, extensive property damage, fires and hazardous material spills and other ensuing hazards. The effects could be aggravated by aftershocks and by the secondary effects of fire, hazardous material/chemical accidents and possible failure of the waterways and dams. The time of day and season of the year would have a profound effect on the number of dead and injured and the amount of property damage sustained. Such an earthquake would be catastrophic in its affect upon the population and could exceed the response capabilities of the individual cities, Los Angeles County Operational Area and the State of California Emergency Services. Damage control and disaster relief support would be required from other local governmental and private organizations, and from the state and federal governments.

Extensive search and rescue operations would be required to assist trapped or injured persons. Emergency medical care, food and temporary shelter could be required by injured or displaced persons. Identification and burial of many dead persons would pose difficult problems; public health would be a major concern. Mass evacuation may be essential to save lives, particularly in areas downwind from hazardous material releases. Many families would be separated particularly if the earthquake should occur during working hours. Emergency operations could be seriously hampered by the loss of communications and damage to transportation routes within, and to and from, the disaster area and by the disruption of public utilities and services.

The economic impact on the City of Santa Monica from a major earthquake would be considerable in terms of loss of employment and loss of tax base. Also, a major earthquake could cause serious damage and/or outage of computer facilities. The loss of such facilities could curtail or seriously disrupt the

---

[1] http://pubs.usgs.gov/gip/earthq3/when.html

operations of banks, insurance companies and other elements of the financial community. In turn, this could affect the ability of local government, business and the population to make payments and purchases.

Table 2.1.1 Earthquake Events in the Southern California Region

Southern California Region Earthquakes with a Magnitude 5.0 or Greater			
1769	Los Angeles Basin	1918	San Jacinto
1800	San Diego Region	1923	San Bernardino Region
1812	Wrightwood	1925	Santa Barbara
1812	Santa Barbara Channel	1933	Long Beach
1827	Los Angeles Region	1941	Carpenteria
1855	Los Angeles Region	1952	Kern County
1857	Great Fort Tejon Earthquake	1954	W. of Wheeler Ridge
1858	San Bernardino Region	1971	San Fernando
1862	San Diego Region	1973	Point Mugu
1892	San Jacinto or Elsinore Fault	1986	North Palm Springs
1893	Pico Canyon	1987	Whittier Narrows
1894	Lytle Creek Region	1992	Landers
1894	E. of San Diego	1992	Big Bear
1899	Lytle Creek Region	1994	Northridge
1899	San Jacinto and Hemet	1999	Hector Mine
1907	San Bernardino Region	2008	Chino Hills earthquake
1910	Glen Ivy Hot Springs	2014	Brea
1916	Tejon Pass Region		

Source:
http://geology.about.com/gi/dynamic/offsite.htm?site=http%3A%2F%2Fpasadena.wr.usgs.gov%2Finfo%2Fcahist_eqs.html
http://earthquake.usgs.gov/earthquakes/states/historical.php/

To better understand the earthquake hazard, the scientific community has looked at historical records and accelerated research on those faults that are the sources of the earthquakes occurring in the Southern California region. Historical earthquake records can generally be divided into records of the pre-instrumental period and the instrumental period. In the absence of instrumentation, the detection earthquakes is based on observations and felt reports, and are dependent upon population density and distribution. Since California was sparsely populated in the 1800s, the detection of pre-instrumental earthquakes is relatively difficult. However, two very large earthquakes, the Fort Tejon in 1857 (7.9) and the Owens Valley in 1872 (7.6) are evidence of the tremendously damaging potential of earthquakes in Southern California. In more recent times two 7.3 earthquakes struck Southern California, in Kern County (1952) and Landers (1992). The damage from these four large earthquakes was limited because the occurred in areas which were sparsely populated at the time they happened. The seismic risk is much

more severe today than in the past because the population at risk is in the millions, rather than a few hundred or a few thousand persons.

The City of Santa Monica is in the vicinity of several known active and potentially active earthquake faults including the San Andreas which lies approximately 40 miles east of Santa Monica, the San Jacinto, Santa Monica, Whittier-Elsinore, and the northeastern end of the Newport-Inglewood Fault Zone, the source of the 1933 Long Beach earthquake, that is located within the Los Angeles Metropolitan area. New faults within the region are continuously being discovered. Scientists have identified almost 100 faults in the Los Angeles area known to be capable of a magnitude 6.0 or greater earthquake.

HISTORY OF EARTHQUAKE EVENTS IN SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA

Since seismologists started recording and measuring earthquakes, there have been tens of thousands of recorded earthquakes in Southern California, most with a magnitude below three. No community in Southern California is beyond the reach of a damaging earthquake. Table 2.1.1 describes the historical earthquake events that have affected Southern California.

The 1994 Northridge Earthquake

The January 17, 1994 magnitude 6.7 Northridge Earthquake (thrust fault), with its epicenter beneath Reseda, produced severe ground motions, caused 57 deaths, 9,253 injuries and left over 20,000 people displaced within the Los Angeles area. It was the most expensive disaster in the history of Santa Monica, which sustained more than $250 million in damage. More than 530 buildings, including 2,300 housing units, were red- or yellow-tagged, rendering them uninhabitable or with limited accessibility. An estimated 16,000 apartments, condominiums or houses sustained some damage and were green-tagged, or still inhabitable.

Because of the severe damage in Santa Monica, city officials implemented a number of measures to expedite recovery efforts, including a streamlined permit process and fee waivers, as well as rent increases to cover earthquake repairs in rent-controlled buildings. Funds received from the Federal Emergency Management Agency included $93.4 million for home repairs, temporary housing, infrastructure repairs and retrofitting to help lessen the effects of future disasters.

The earthquake affected almost every building on the Santa Monica College with an estimated $80 million spent on the recovery effort. Santa Monica Hospital Medical Center suffered significant damage leading to the hospital's partnership with UCLA. The hospital's pavilion and tower sustained about $15 million in immediate damage, forcing the tower's closure for nine months. All of the hospital's operations were consolidated into the pavilion.

Saint John's Hospital's north wing, with its 185 beds, the hospital nursery and the neo-natal intensive care unit, sustained the most damage. Those beds and services were immediately evacuated and moved to other parts of the facility. The hospital stayed open for three days before it was forced to shut down completely because of the extensive damage. On October 3, 1994, Saint John's was fully operational minus its north wing, which was demolished. The cost of repairs totaled $32 million. In July 1998, Saint John's broke ground on a $271 million replacement project, scheduled to be finished by the year 2005. To help survive any future disasters, the new facility will have its own water supply, sewage system and communications backup system.

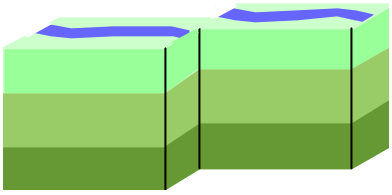
By February 1999, 517 of the 530 buildings that were red- or yellow-tagged had been repaired or have repair permits. The city issued more than 3,400 repair permits for earthquake damaged properties. Fifty-three buildings were demolished because of catastrophic earthquake damage.

Scientists have stated that such devastating shaking should be considered the norm near any large thrust earthquake. Recent reports from scientists of the U.S. Geological Survey and the Southern California

Earthquake Center say that the Los Angeles Area could expect one earthquake every year of magnitude 5.0 or more for the foreseeable future.

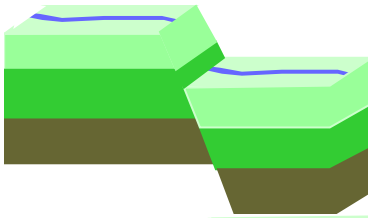
CAUSES AND CHARACTERISTICS OF EARTHQUAKES IN SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA

EARTHQUAKE FAULTS



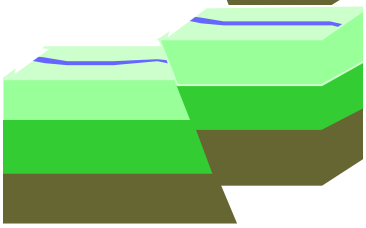
A fault is a fracture along between blocks of the earth's crust where either side moves relative to the other along a parallel plane to the fracture.

Strike-slip



Strike-slip faults are vertical or almost vertical rifts where the earth's plates move mostly horizontally. From the observer's perspective, if the opposite block looking across the fault moves to the right, the slip style is called a right lateral fault; if the block moves left, the shift is called a left lateral fault.

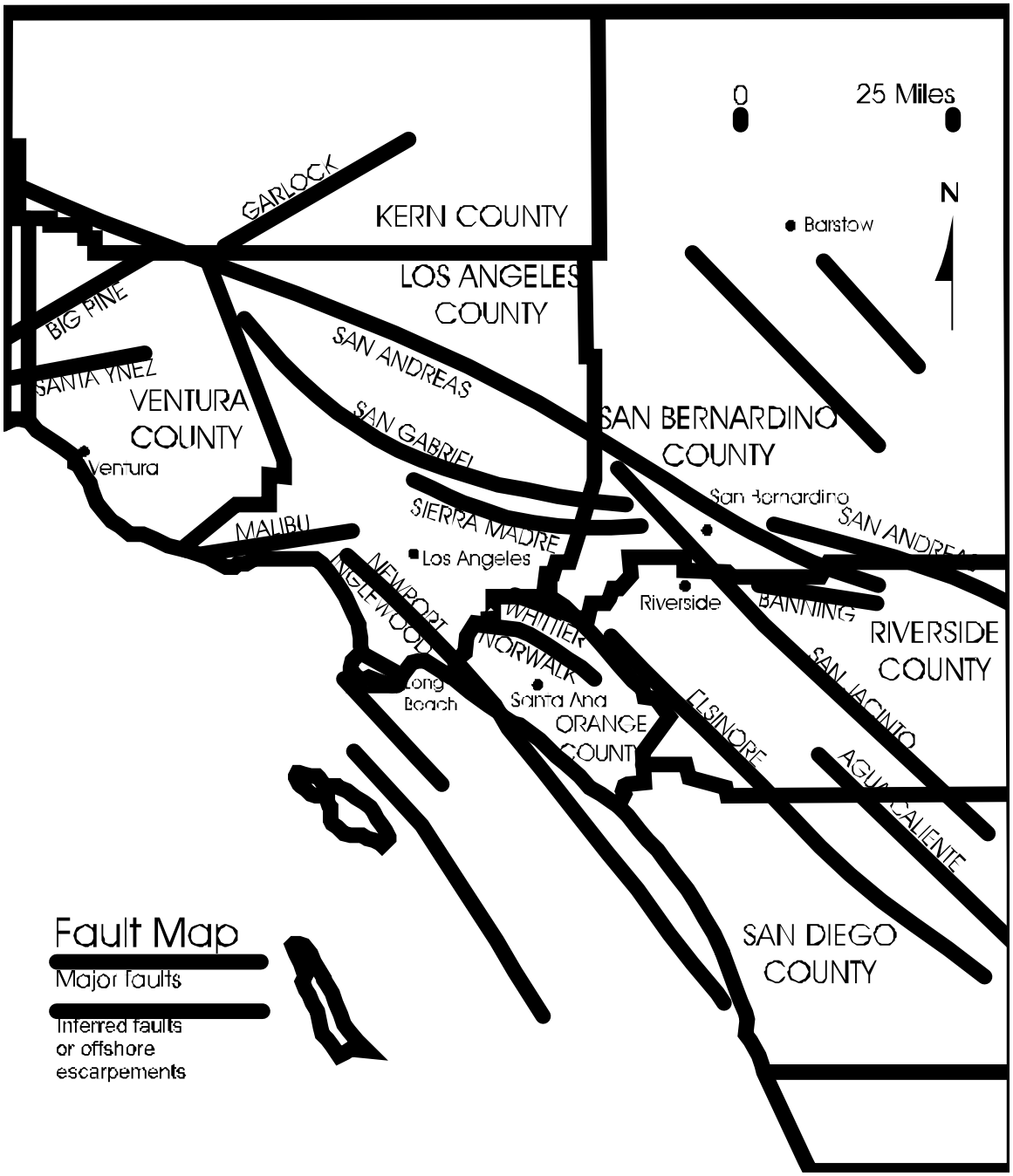
Dip-slip



Dip-slip faults are slanted fractures where the blocks mostly shift vertically. If the earth above an inclined fault moves down, the fault is called a normal fault, but when the rock above the fault moves up, the fault is called a reverse fault. Thrust faults have a reverse fault with a dip of 45 ° or less.

Map 2.1.1

Southern California Earthquake Fault Map



Dr. Kerry Sieh of Cal Tech has investigated the San Andreas Fault at Pallett Creek. "The record at Pallett Creek shows that rupture has recurred about every 130 years, on average, over the past 1500 years. But actual intervals have varied greatly, from less than 50 years to more than 300. The physical cause of such irregular recurrence remains unknown." [2] Damage from a great quake on the San Andreas would be widespread throughout Southern California.

EARTHQUAKE RELATED HAZARDS

Ground shaking, landslides, liquefaction, and amplification are the specific hazards associated with earthquakes. The severity of these hazards depends on several factors, including soil and slope conditions, proximity to the fault, earthquake magnitude, and the type of earthquake.

Ground Shaking

Ground shaking is the motion felt on the earth's surface caused by seismic waves generated by the earthquake. It is the primary cause of earthquake damage. The strength of ground shaking depends on the magnitude of the earthquake, the type of fault, and distance from the epicenter (where the earthquake originates). Buildings on poorly consolidated and thick soils will typically see more damage than buildings on consolidated soils and bedrock.

Earthquake Induced Landslides

Earthquake induced landslides are secondary earthquake hazards that occur from ground shaking. They can destroy the roads, buildings, utilities, and other critical facilities necessary to respond and recover from an earthquake. Many communities in Southern California have a high likelihood of encountering such risks, especially in areas with steep slopes.

Liquefaction

Liquefaction occurs when ground shaking causes wet granular soils to change from a solid state to a liquid state. This results in the loss of soil strength and the soil's ability to support weight. Buildings and their occupants are at risk when the ground can no longer support these buildings and structures. Many communities in Southern California are built on ancient river bottoms and have sandy soil. In some cases this ground may be subject to liquefaction, depending on the depth of the water table.

Amplification

Soils and soft sedimentary rocks near the earth's surface can modify ground shaking caused by earthquakes. One of these modifications is amplification. Amplification increases the magnitude of the seismic waves generated by the earthquake. The amount of amplification is influenced by the thickness of geologic materials and their physical properties. Buildings and structures built on soft and unconsolidated soils can face greater risk.[3] Amplification can also occur in areas with deep sediment filled basins and on ridge tops.

---

[2] http://www.gps.caltech.edu/~sieh/home.html

Map 2.1.2 Seismic Zones in California

Darker Shaded Areas indicate Greater Potential Shaking

Source: USGS Website

EARTHQUAKE HAZARD ASSESSMENT

Hazard Identification

In California, many agencies are focused on seismic safety issues: the State's Seismic Safety Commission, the Applied Technology Council, Governor's Office of Emergency Services, United States Geological Survey, Cal Tech, the California Geological Survey as well as a number of universities and private foundations.

These organizations, in partnership with other state and federal agencies, have undertaken a rigorous program in California to identify seismic hazards and risks including active fault identification, bedrock shaking, tsunami inundation zones, ground motion amplification, liquefaction, and earthquake induced landslides. Seismic hazard maps have been published and are available for many communities in California through the State Division of Mines and Geology. Map 2.1.1 illustrates the known earthquake faults in Southern California.

Map 2.1.3 Faults, Liquefaction Zones in Santa Monica

1 A discussion of fault rupture hazards is required for all projects located within the Fault Hazard Management Zone. (Section 3.3.1) The Fault Hazard Management Zone extends 380 to nearly 500 feet north of the north branch and 100 to nearly 600 feet south of the south branch of the Santa Monica fault.
2 The above map is taken from the *"Technical Background Report to the Safety Element of the City of Santa Monica General Plan"*, by Leighton and Associates, Inc., March 30, 1994

Figure 2

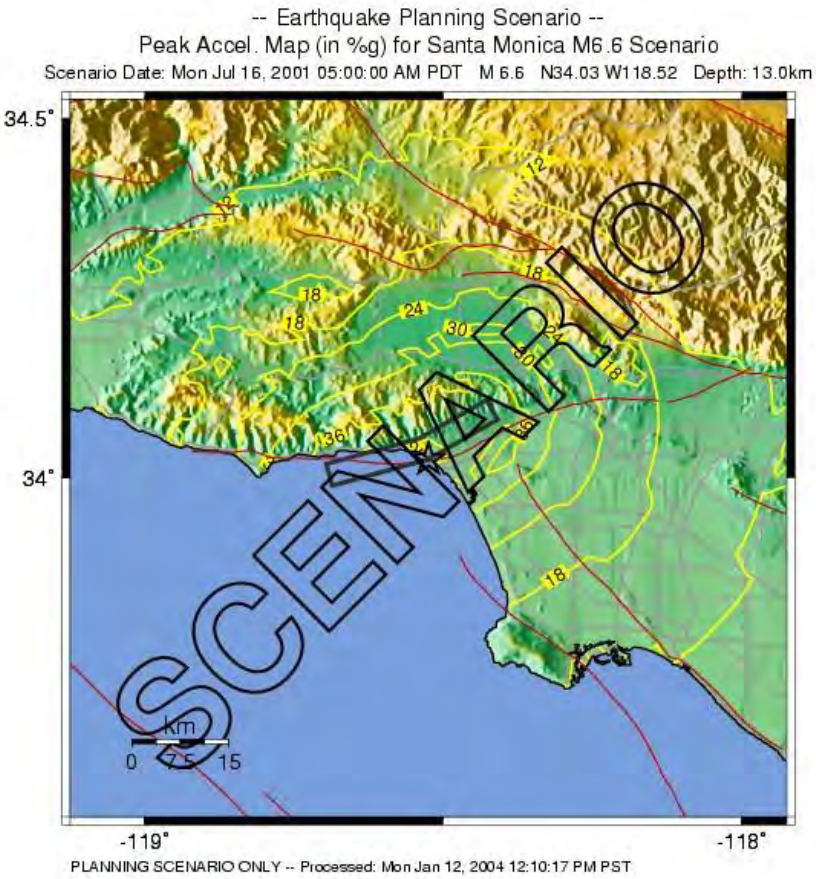
Santa Monica Fault

The Santa Monica fault is part of the Transverse Ranges Southern Boundary fault system, a west-trending system of reverse, oblique-slip, and strike-slip faults that extends for more than 200 km along the southern edge of the Transverse Ranges (Dolan et al., 1997, 2000a). Other faults in this system are the

Hollywood and Raymond faults. The Anacapa-Dume, Malibu Coast, Santa Cruz Island, and Santa Rosa Island faults to the west are also part of this system.

The Santa Monica fault extends east from the coastline in Pacific Palisades through Santa Monica and West Los Angeles and merges with the Hollywood fault at the West Beverly Hills Lineament in Beverly Hills, west of the crossing of Santa Monica Boulevard and Wilshire Boulevard, where its strike is northeast. Onshore, the fault offsets the surface 2-3.5 km south of the Santa Monica Mountains range front.[4]

Map 2.1.4 Santa Monica Fault



Santa Monica Fault

TYPE OF FAULTING: left-reverse
LENGTH: 24 km
NEARBY COMMUNITIES: Pacific Palisades, Westwood, Beverly Hills, Santa Monica
MOST RECENT SURFACE RUPTURE: Late Quaternary
SLIP RATE: between 0.27 and 0.39 mm/yr
INTERVAL BETWEEN MAJOR RUPTURES: unknown
PROBABLE MAGNITUDES: M_w6.0 - 7.0 (?)
OTHER NOTES: This is a north-dipping fault. Its slip rate may be greatest at its western end.[5]

---

4 Dolan et. al., "Active Faults in the Los Angeles Metropolitan Region", Southern California Earthquake Center Group C

5 http://www.data.scec.org/fault_index/monica.html

In California, each earthquake is followed by revisions and improvements in the Building Codes. The 1933 Long Beach resulted in the Field Act, affecting school construction. The 1971 Sylmar earthquake brought another set of increased structural standards. Similar re-evaluations occurred after the 1989 Loma Prieta and 1994 Northridge earthquakes. These code changes have resulted in stronger and more earthquake resistant structures.

The Alquist-Priolo Earthquake Fault Zoning Act was passed in 1972 to mitigate the hazard of surface faulting to structures for human occupancy. This state law was a direct result of the 1971 San Fernando Earthquake, which was associated with extensive surface fault ruptures that damaged numerous homes, commercial buildings, and other structures. Surface rupture is the most easily avoided seismic hazard.[6]

The Seismic Hazards Mapping Act, passed in 1990, addresses non-surface fault rupture earthquake hazards, including liquefaction and seismically induced landslides.[7] The State Department of Conservation operates the Seismic Mapping Program for California. Extensive information is available at their website: http://gmw.consrv.ca.gov/shmp/index.htm

Vulnerability Assessment

The effects of earthquakes span a large area, and large earthquakes occurring in many parts of the Southern California region would probably be felt throughout the region. However, the degree to which the earthquakes are felt, and the damages associated with them may vary. At risk from earthquake damage are large stocks of old buildings and bridges: many high tech and hazardous materials facilities: extensive sewer, water, and natural gas pipelines; earth dams; petroleum pipelines; and other critical facilities and private property located in the county. The relative or secondary earthquake hazards, which are liquefaction, ground shaking, amplification, and earthquake-induced landslides, can be just as devastating as the earthquake.

The California Geological Survey has identified areas most vulnerable to liquefaction. Liquefaction occurs when ground shaking causes wet granular soils to change from a solid state to a liquid state. This results in the loss of soil strength and the soil's ability to support weight. Buildings and their occupants are at risk when the ground can no longer support these buildings and structures. Map 2.1.3 identifies the local population centers in City of Santa Monica that have soils vulnerable to liquefaction.

Southern California has many active landslide areas, and a large earthquake could trigger accelerated movement in these slide areas, in addition to jarring loose other unknown areas of landslide risk.

Risk Analysis

Risk analysis is the third phase of a hazard assessment. Risk analysis involves estimating the damage and costs likely to be experienced in a geographic area over a period of time[8] . Factors included in assessing earthquake risk include population and property distribution in the hazard area, the frequency of earthquake events, landslide susceptibility, buildings, infrastructure, and disaster preparedness of the region. This type of analysis can generate estimates of the damages to the region due to an earthquake event in a specific location. FEMA's software program, HAZUS, uses mathematical formulas and information about building stock, local geology and the location and size of potential earthquakes, economic data, and other information to estimate losses from a potential earthquake.[9] The HAZUS software is available from FEMA at no cost.

For greater Southern California there are multiple worst case scenarios, depending on which fault might rupture, and which communities are in proximity to the fault. But damage will not necessarily be limited to

---

6 http://www.consrv.ca.gov/CGS/rghm/ap/

7 Ibid

8 Burby, R. (Ed.) Cooperating with Nature: Confronting Natural Hazards with Land Use Planning for Sustainable Communities (1998), Washington D.C., Joseph Henry Press.

9 FEMA HAZUS http://www.fema.gov/hazus/hazus2.htm (May 2001).

immediately adjoining communities. Depending on the hypocenter of the earthquake, seismic waves may be transmitted through the ground to unsuspecting communities. In the Northridge 1994 earthquake, Santa Monica suffered extensive damage, even though there was a range of mountains between it and the origin of the earthquake.

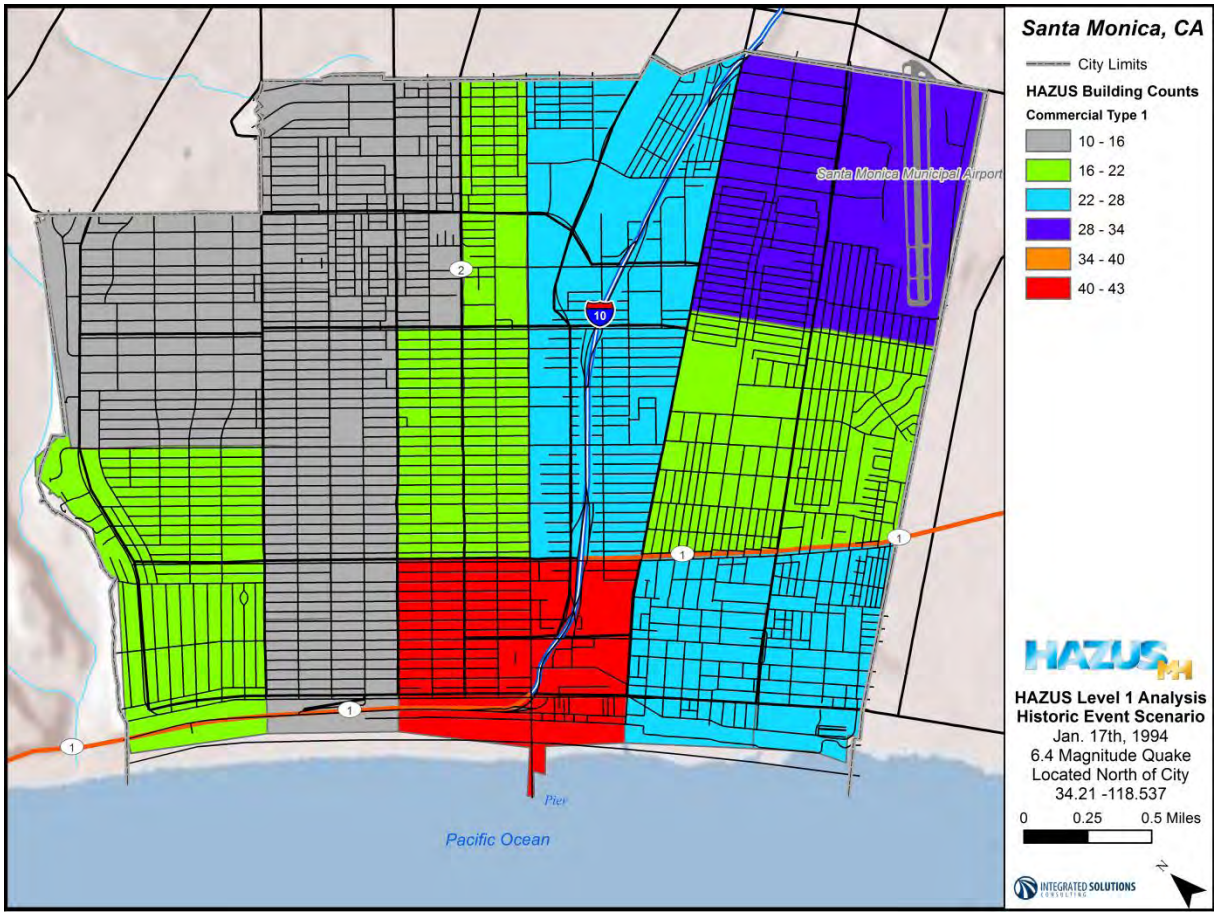
Damages for a large earthquake almost anywhere in Southern California are likely to run into the billions of dollars. Although building codes are some of the most stringent in the world, tens of thousands of older existing buildings were built under much less rigid codes. Most of the Santa Monica unreinforced masonry buildings (URM's) have been retrofitted and the remaining URMs will be noticed soon for retrofit as part of the Seismic Safety Survey.

Non-structural bracing of equipment and contents is often the most cost-effective type of seismic mitigation. Inexpensive bracing and anchoring may be the most cost effective way to protect expensive equipment. Non-structural bracing of equipment and furnishings will also reduce the chance of injury for the occupants of a building.

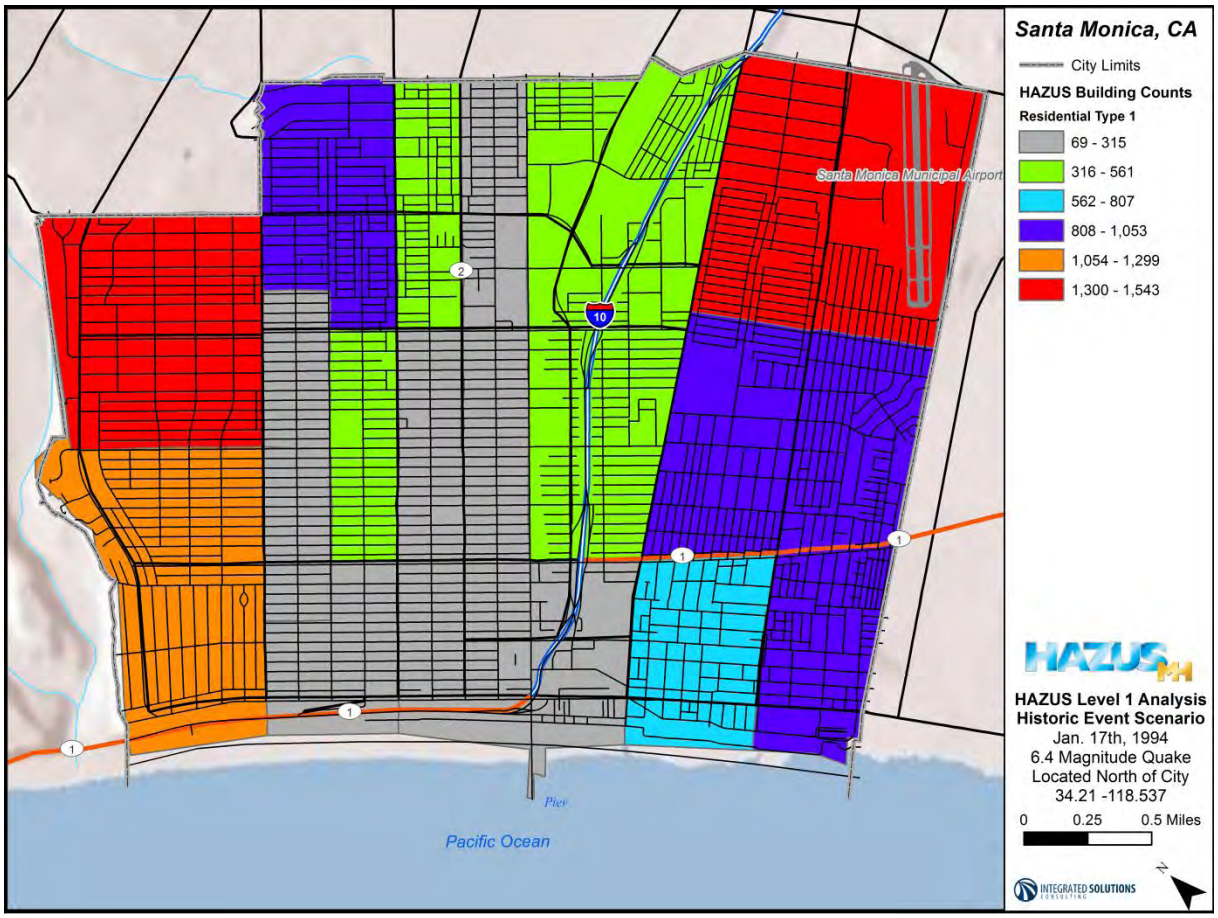
COMMUNITY EARTHQUAKE ISSUES

What is Susceptible to Earthquakes?
Earthquake damage occurs because humans have built structures that cannot withstand severe shaking. Buildings, airports, schools, and lifelines (highways and utility lines) suffer damage in earthquakes and can cause death or injury to humans. The welfare of homes, major businesses, and public infrastructure is very important. Addressing the reliability of buildings, critical facilities, and infrastructure, and understanding the potential costs to government, businesses, and individuals as a result of an earthquake, are challenges faced by the city. Maps 2.1.5 and 2.1.6 identify residential and commercial building count of buildings at the census block level for the City of Santa Monica that vulnerable to earthquake damage.

Map 2.1.5 Santa Monica Commercial Building Count



Map 2.1.6 Santa Monica Residential Building Count



Damage to Vital Public Services, Systems and Facilities

Communications

Telephone systems will be affected by system failure, overloads, loss of electrical power and possible failure of some alternate power systems. Immediately after the event, numerous failures will occur coupled with saturation overloads. This will disable up to 80% of the telephone system for approximately one day. In light of the expected situation, emergency planners should not plan on the use of telephone systems for the first few days after the event.

During a major emergency, communication from the City's Emergency Operations Center (EOC) to the outside world is a primary necessity. Twenty individual private lines are currently connected directly to the EOC from General Telephone. One line is connected through the City's telephone switch through one Police Department extension. This allows the EOC to operate independently of the City Hall network should the system be damaged or fail to operate. The obvious disadvantage of this system is the potential for damage to occur to the hard wire connections between the EOC and General Telephone.

Four separate and independent radio systems are available for emergency use by EOC personnel. They are already in place and are operated by the Environmental Public Works Management (EPWM), Fire Department, the Police Department and Transportation Department. Each system has its own unique characteristics. In a disaster, it is possible that all systems could be rendered partially or completely inoperative.

Additionally, the Disaster Communication Services (DCS) provides amateur radio communication. DCS Communication equipment is located at the EOC, Fire Station One, Fire Station Five, and the Alternate EOC at the Ken Edwards Center.

Public Works Department Communications
The backbone of the EPWM radio system is a fully repeated receiver/transmitter located on the reservoir property in the 800-900 block of Franklin Street. There are five locations within the city that have remote control links connected to the system; City Hall; Police Headquarters; City Yards; Clover Park; and the Fire Department. The primary area of concern during a disaster would be whether or not the telephone lines would continue to function from the control points and receiver locations. If telephone lines were to fail and if the Franklin equipment were not damaged, the system would continue to operate by itself, for car to car operation, but with some range limitation. There is good possibility that the back-up system located at 2500 Michigan would enable one of these systems to work during and after a disaster.

Fire Department Communications
The Fire Department's radio system functions through three remote receivers which are connected via telephone lines to the main receiver site located at 2500 Michigan Avenue. The major disadvantage with this type of system lies with the telephone connections. If the main lines between the dispatcher and transmitter should fail, the dispatcher would lose the ability to hear or transmit to field units. To mitigate this problem, the fire department has installed a back-up transmitter at their dispatch center. Although providing only reduced coverage, this back-up will provide emergency communication should the main transmitter site fail.

Police Department Communications
The Police Department's radio system operates from their main transmitter site located on the roof of 100 Wilshire Boulevard, formally known as the GTE building. Receivers are placed in four strategic locations around the city and received signals are routed via telephone lines to Police Headquarters where the best signal is selected and routed back up to the 100 Wilshire site for transmission. As in other systems the telephone lines have been determined to be the weak link. Once this system is replaced by microwave, Police communication will be fault free as long as electrical power is not interrupted and the building structures are in place. Generator power is available at the Police Facility, 100 Wilshire and the City Yards. Some of these locations also have battery back-up as do all the sites without generator power. The City Hall telephone network, the 911 telephone network, and the Police dispatch equipment are all supported by back-up battery power which is in turn charged by the generator. Radio systems are expected to be 40 to 75% effective; microwave systems, 30% effective or less.

Dam/Flood Control Channels
No dam/flood control channels exist in Santa Monica. Portions of the City may be subject to flooding, due to flash flooding, urban flooding (storm drain failure/infrastructure breakdown), river channel overflow, downstream flooding, etc.) The City has not historically been vulnerable to storm surge inundation associated with hurricanes and tropical storms.

Stone Canyon Reservoir
The Stone Canyon Reservoir is located in the City of Los Angeles. There is a likelihood that the 10,370 acre feet capacity Stone Canyon Reservoir above the City of Brentwood would rupture in a major earthquake, inundating Brentwood and portions of West Los Angeles, and depositing no less than several inches of water on the northeast portion of Santa Monica.

Riviera Reservoir
The Riviera Reservoir, 1252 Capri, Los Angeles, is owned by the City of Santa Monica and located about two miles north of the City in Santa Monica Canyon. The California Department of Water Resources Bulletin No.17 lists the reservoir as having a height of 40 feet and a storage capacity of 76 acre-feet, which translates to approximately 25 million gallons.

The Riviera Reservoir is an off-stream, covered storage reservoir built with vertical concrete walls. These walls are keyed top and bottom to the roof and foundations. The north and west sidewalls on the south

and east have compacted backfill in front of them. These are the sides through which water will pass should a failure occur.

If the failure were to occur on the east side, the structures, located at the Riviera Golf Course, immediately below the dam will definitely be in jeopardy. If the south side of the dam were to fail, no structures would be harmed. However, the golf course would be flooded.

Flood waters released during the reservoir failure would empty onto the Riviera Country Golf Course, eventually flowing into the Santa Monica Creek. The flood control channels will contain the flood waters directing them to the Pacific Ocean. Santa Monica Creek located in the City of Los Angeles, is dry the majority of the time and is not likely to be carrying flow at a time when the reservoir might fail. Damage to any homes adjacent to the golf course is considered unlikely. The travel time of the flood flows to the flood control channel would be within 15 minutes.

Electrical Power
Major power plants are expected to sustain some damage due to liquefaction and the intensity of the earthquake. During the Northridge earthquake power was restored within 24 hours in most areas of Santa Monica. Up to 60% of the system load may be interrupted immediately following the initial shock. According to representatives of Southern California Edison Company, the electrical power will not be rerouted and will be lost for an undefined period of time. Much of the imported power is expected to be lost. In some areas of greatest shaking it should be anticipated that some of the distribution lines, both underground and surface, will be damaged. Much of the affected area may have service restored in days; damaged areas with underground distribution may require a longer time. Loss of Southern California Edison transmission lines is possible.

Fire Operations
Although total collapse of fire stations is not expected, possible disruption of utilities, inoperable apparatus doors and loss of power can create major problems. Numerous fires due to disruption of power and natural gas networks can be expected. Many connections to major water sources may be out and storage facilities would have to be relied on; water supply could vary from little or none to inadequate. First response from fire personnel is expected to be assessment of the area to establish what is needed to determine response and recovery needs. Operations may take days because of the disruption of transportation routes for fire department personnel and equipment.

Secondary responses by the Fire Service after assessment will be placed upon diversion of resources to accomplish search and rescue of trapped persons and extinguishment of fires with conflagration potential. Major problems the Fire Service should expect are loss of power and water, restricted mobility due to debris, and possible loss of primary dispatch capability.

Highways and Bridges
Damage to freeway systems is expected to be major as experienced in the partial collapse of the Santa Monica Freeway (U.S. Highway 10) during the Northridge earthquake. Any inner surface transportation routes could be subject to delays and detours. A major portion of surface streets in the vicinity of freeways could be blocked due to collapsed overpasses. Many surface streets in the older central business districts will be blocked by debris from buildings, falling electrical wires and pavement damage.

Natural Gas
Damage to natural gas facilities will consist primarily of (a) some isolated breaks in major transmission lines, and (b) innumerable breaks in mains and individual service connections within the distribution systems, particularly in the areas of intense ground shaking. These many leaks in the distribution system will affect a major portion of the urban areas, resulting in a loss of service for extended periods. Fires should be expected at the sites of a small percentage of ruptures both in the transmission lines and the distribution system. Transmission pipelines serving the general basin area are most vulnerable to damage.

Railroads
No operational railroads exist in the City of Santa Monica. However, it is expected that 21 of the 59 route segments serving the Southern California region could be unavailable for post-earthquake service; the 21 segments include all major connections with the north. The post earthquake capacity to serve both the Los Angeles and Orange County areas would be very small-probably no more than 5 trains a day. This is a dramatic loss from the 120 to 140 trains per day that can currently enter the area. Many railroad bridges are susceptible to damage because of age, design and construction. Some lines could be blocked because of damage to freeway overpass structures.

Sanitation Systems
The Sewer System is operated and maintained by the City of Santa Monica. Santa Monica sewage is treated by the City of Los Angeles at the Hyperion Treatment Plant in Playa Del Rey.

Many waste water treatment facilities could be out of service from 4 to 6 months depending on the damage caused by the severity of intensity and liquefaction. There is a limited volume of storage available in the waste water treatment plants; if the treatment infrastructure cannot be restored before storage is exceeded, the waste water will require discharge with emergency chlorination to reduce health hazards. Overflow of sewage through manholes and from ponds can be expected due to breakage in mains and loss of power. As a result, there will be a danger of excessive collection of explosive gas in sewer mains, and flow of untreated sewage in some street gutters. Many residential sewer connections will break and plug.

Water Supply
Most of the City's water is provided by the Metropolitan Water District. In a major earthquake, two of the three major aqueducts serving Southern California are expected to be out of service from 3 to 6 months following the event; only the Colorado River Aqueduct is expected to remain in service. This indicates the imported water supply to Los Angeles County may be only partial for a 3 to 6 months period. Several ruptures are anticipated along the water pipelines in the County. Anticipated damage to reservoir outlet works could take weeks to repair. The majority of water wells are expected to be disabled by loss of electricity and the lack of backup power sources. In addition, shear forces could render about a third of the wells inoperative for an indefinite period. Water availability and distribution for needed life support, to treat the sick and injured and for fire suppression activities is of MAJOR concern to each community.

EXISTING MITIGATION ACTIVITIES

Existing mitigation activities include current mitigation programs and activities that are being implemented by county, regional, state, or federal agencies or organizations.

City of Santa Monica Codes
Implementation of earthquake mitigation policy most often takes place at the local government level. The City of Santa Monica Department of Building and Safety enforces building codes pertaining to earthquake hazards.

The following sections of the City's Building Code address the earthquake hazard:

- 8.56 Northridge Earthquake Provisions
  - 8.56.010 Repair, Reconstruction and Reinforcement of Unreinforced Masonry Buildings Requirements
  - 8.56.020 Standards for Repair, Reconstruction and Reinforcement of Unreinforced Masonry Buildings Requirements
  - 8.56.030 Repair, Reconstruction and Reinforcement of Soft Story Buildings
- 8.60 Seismic Strengthening Provisions for Unreinforced Masonry Bearing Wall Buildings
- 8.64 Seismic Strengthening Provisions for Existing Concrete and Reinforced Masonry Wall Buildings with Flexible Diaphrams
- 8.68 Voluntary Seismic Strengthening Provisions for Cripple Walls and Sill Plate Anchorage in Single-Family Dwellings

8.72 Seismic Strengthening Provisions for Soft, Weak or Open Front Walls in Light, Wood-Framed Buildings
8.76 Seismic Strengthening Provisions for Existing Welded Steel Moment Frame Structures
8.80 Seismic Strengthening Provisions for Existing Non-Ductile Concrete Buildings

The City of Santa Monica Planning Department enforces the zoning and land use regulations relating to earthquake hazards.

Generally, these codes seek to discourage development in areas that could be prone to flooding, landslide, wildfire and / or seismic hazards; and where development is permitted, that the applicable construction standards are met. Developers in hazard-prone areas may be required to retain a qualified professional engineer to evaluate level of risk on the site and recommend appropriate mitigation measures.

Coordination Among Building Officials
The City of Santa Monica Building Code sets the minimum design and construction standards for new buildings. In 2014, the City of Santa Monica adopted the most recent seismic standards in its building code, which requires that new buildings be built at a higher seismic standard. In addition, the City has implemented a Seismic Retrofit Program, inspecting all concrete, steel and wood-frame buildings, requiring seismic retrofitting for those deemed vulnerable during a major earthquake.

Businesses/Private Sector
Natural hazards have a devastating impact on businesses. In fact, of all businesses which close following a disaster, more than forty-three percent never reopen, and an additional twenty-nine percent close for good within the next two years.[10] The Institute of Business and Home Safety has developed "Open for Business", which is a disaster planning toolkit to help guide businesses in preparing for and dealing with the adverse effects natural hazards. The kit integrates protection from natural disasters into the company's risk reduction measures to safeguard employees, customers, and the investment itself. The guide helps businesses secure human and physical resources during disasters, and helps to develop strategies to maintain business continuity before, during, and after a disaster occurs.

Hospitals
The Alfred E. Alquist Hospital Seismic Safety Act ("Hospital Act") was enacted in 1973 in response to the moderate Magnitude 6.6 Sylmar Earthquake in 1971 when four major hospital campuses were severely damaged and evacuated. Two hospital buildings collapsed killing forty seven people. Three others were killed in another hospital that nearly collapsed.

In approving the Act, the Legislature noted that: Hospitals, that house patients who have less than the capacity of normally healthy persons to protect themselves, and that must be reasonably capable of providing services to the public after a disaster, shall be designed and constructed to resist, insofar as practical, the forces generated by earthquakes, gravity and winds. (Health and Safety Code Section 129680)

When the Hospital Act was passed in 1973, the State anticipated that, based on the regular and timely replacement of aging hospital facilities, the majority of hospital buildings would be in compliance with the Act's standards within 25 years. However, hospital buildings were not, and are not, being replaced at that anticipated rate. In fact, the great majority of the State's urgent care facilities are now more than 40 years old.

The moderate Magnitude 6.7 Northridge Earthquake in 1994 caused $3 billion in hospital-related damage and evacuations. Twelve hospital buildings constructed before the Act were cited (red tagged) as unsafe for occupancy after the earthquake. Those hospitals that had been built in accordance with the 1973

[10] Institute for Business and Home Safety Resources (April 2001),

Hospital Act were very successful in resisting structural damage. However, nonstructural damage (for example, plumbing and ceiling systems) was still extensive in those post-1973 buildings

Senate Bill 1953 ("SB 1953"), enacted in 1994 after the Northridge Earthquake, expanded the scope of the 1973 Hospital Act. Under SB 1953, all hospitals are required, as of January 1, 2008, to survive earthquakes without collapsing or posing the threat of significant loss of life. The 1994 Act further mandates that all existing hospitals be seismically evaluated, and retrofitted, if needed, by 2030, so that they are in substantial compliance with the Act (which requires that the hospital buildings be reasonably capable of providing services to the public after disasters). SB 1953 applies to all urgent care facilities (including those built prior to the 1973 Hospital Act) and affects approximately 2,500 buildings on 475 campuses.

SB 1953 directed the Office of Statewide Health Planning and Development ("OSHPD"), in consultation with the Hospital Building Safety Board, to develop emergency regulations including "…earthquake performance categories with subgradations for risk to life, structural soundness, building contents, and nonstructural systems that are critical to providing basic services to hospital inpatients and the public after a disaster." (Health and Safety Code Section 130005)

The Seismic Safety Commission Evaluation of the State's Hospital Seismic Safety Policies

In 2001, recognizing the continuing need to assess the adequacy of policies, and the application of advances in technical knowledge and understanding, the California Seismic Safety Commission created an Ad Hoc Committee to re-examine the compliance with the Alquist Hospital Seismic Safety Act. The formation of the Committee was also prompted by the recent evaluations of hospital buildings reported to OSHPD that revealed that a large percentage (40%) of California's operating hospitals are in the highest category of collapse risk."[11]

California Earthquake Mitigation Legislation

California is painfully aware of the threats it faces from earthquakes. Dating back to the 19th century, Californians have been killed, injured, and lost property as a result of earthquakes. As the State's population continues to grow, and urban areas become even more densely built up, the risk will continue to increase. For decades the Legislature has passed laws to strengthen the built environment and protect the citizens. Table 2.1.2 provides a sampling of some of the 200 plus laws in the State's codes.

Table 2.1.2: Partial List of the Over 200 California Laws on Earthquake Safety

Government Code Section 8870-8870.95	Creates Seismic Safety Commission.
Government Code Section 8876.1-8876.10	Established the California Center for Earthquake Engineering Research.
Public Resources Code Section 2800-2804.6	Authorized a prototype earthquake prediction system along the cental San Andreas fault near the City of Parkfield.
Public Resources Code Section 2810-2815	Continued the Southern California Earthquake Preparedness Project and the Bay Area Regional Earthquake Preparedness Project.
Health and Safety Code Section 16100-16110	The Seismic Safety Commission and State Architect, will develop a state policy on acceptable levels of earthquake risk for new and existing state-owned buildings.
Government Code Section 8871-8871.5	Established the California Earthquake Hazards Reduction Act of 1986.
Health and Safety Code Section 130000-130025	Defined earthquake performance standards for hospitals.

[11] http://www.seismic.ca.gov/pub/CSSC_2001-04_Hospital.pdf

Public Resources Code Section 2805-2808	Established the California Earthquake Education Project.
Government Code Section 8899.10-8899.16	Established the Earthquake Research Evaluation Conference.
Public Resources Code Section 2621-2630 2621.	Established the Alquist-Priolo Earthquake Fault Zoning Act.
Government Code Section 8878.50-8878.52 8878.50.	Created the Earthquake Safety and Public Buildings Rehabilitation Bond Act of 1990.
Education Code Section 35295-35297 35295.	Established emergency procedure systems in kindergarten through grade 12 in all the public or private schools.
Health and Safety Code Section 19160-19169	Established standards for seismic retrofitting of unreinforced masonry buildings.
Health and Safety Code Section 1596.80-1596.879	Required all child day care facilities to include an Earthquake Preparedness Checklist as an attachment to their disaster plan.
Source: http://www.leginfo.ca.gov/calaw.html	

Earthquake Education

Earthquake research and education activities are conducted at several major universities in the Southern California region, including Cal Tech, USC, UCLA, UCSB, UCI, and UCSB. The local clearinghouse for earthquake information is the Southern California Earthquake Center located at the University of Southern California, Los Angeles, CA 90089, Telephone: (213) 740-5843, Fax: (213) 740-0011, Email: SCEinfo@usc.edu, Website: http://www.scec.org. The Southern California Earthquake Center (SCEC) is a community of scientists and specialists who actively coordinate research on earthquake hazards at nine core institutions, and communicate earthquake information to the public. SCEC is a National Science Foundation (NSF) Science and Technology Center and is co-funded by the United States Geological Survey (USGS).

In addition, Los Angeles County along with other Southern California counties, sponsors the Emergency Survival Program (ESP), an educational program for learning how to prepare for earthquakes and other disasters. Many school districts have very active emergency preparedness programs that include earthquake drills and periodic disaster response team exercises.

EARTHQUAKE RESOURCE DIRECTORY

Local and Regional Resources

Los Angeles County Public Works Department			
Level: County	Hazard: Multi	http://ladpw.org	
900 S. Fremont Ave.			
Alhambra, CA 91803		Ph: 626-458-5100	
Notes: The Los Angeles County Department of Public Works protects property and promotes public safety through Flood Control, Water Conservation, Road Maintenance, Bridges, Buses and Bicycle Trails, Building and Safety, Land Development, Waterworks, Sewers, Engineering, Capital Projects and Airports			
Southern California Earthquake Center (SCEC)			
Level: Regional	Hazard: Earthquake	www.scec.org	
3651 Trousdale Parkway		Suite 169	
Los Angeles, CA 90089-0742		Ph: 213-740-5843	Fx: 213/740-0011

Notes: The Southern California Earthquake Center (SCEC) gathers new information about earthquakes in Southern California, integrates this information into a comprehensive and predictive understanding of earthquake phenomena, and communicates this understanding to end-users and the general public in order to increase earthquake awareness, reduce economic losses, and save lives.

State Resources

California Department of Transportation (CalTrans)

Level: State Hazard: Multi http://www.dot.ca.gov/

120 S. Spring Street

Los Angeles, CA 90012 Ph: 213-897-3656 Fx:

Notes: CalTrans is responsible for the design, construction, maintenance, and operation of the California State Highway System, as well as that portion of the Interstate Highway System within the state's boundaries. Alone and in partnership with Amtrak, CalTrans is also involved in the support of intercity passenger rail service in California.

California Resources Agency

Level: State Hazard: Multi http://resources.ca.gov/

1416 Ninth Street Suite 1311

Sacramento, CA 95814 Ph: 916-653-5656 Fx: 916-653-8102

Notes: The California Resources Agency restores, protects and manages the state's natural, historical and cultural resources for current and future generations using solutions based on science, collaboration and respect for all the communities and interests involved.

California Division of Mines and Geology (DMG)

Level: State Hazard: Multi www.consrv.ca.gov/cgs/index.htm

801 K Street MS 12-30

Sacramento, CA 95814 Ph: 916-445-1923 Fx: 916-445-5718

Notes: The California Geological Survey develops and disseminates technical information and advice on California's geology, geologic hazards, and mineral resources.

California Department of Conservation: Southern California Regional Office

Level: State Hazard: Multi www.conservation.ca.gov

888 South Figueroa Street Suite 475

Los Angeles, CA 90017-2321 Ph: 213-239-0878 Fx: 213-239-0984

Notes: The Department of Conservation provides services and information that promote environmental health, economic vitality, informed land-use decisions and sound management of our state's natural resources.

California Planning Information Network

Level: State Hazard: Multi www.calpin.ca.gov

Notes: The Governor's Office of Planning and Research (OPR) publishes basic information on local planning agencies, known as the California Planners' Book of Lists. This local planning information is available on-line with new search capabilities and up-to-the- minute updates.

Governor's Office of Emergency Services (OES)			
Level: State	Hazard: Multi	www.calema.ca.gov	
3650 Schriever Ave			
Mather, CA 95655		Ph: 916 845- 8510	Fx: 916 845- 8511
Notes: The Governor's Office of Emergency Services coordinates overall state agency response to major disasters in support of local government. The office is responsible for assuring the state's readiness to respond to and recover from natural, manmade, and war-caused emergencies, and for assisting local governments in their emergency preparedness, response and recovery efforts.			

Federal and National Resources

Building Seismic Safety Council (BSSC)			
Level: National	Hazard: Earthquake	www.nibs.org	
1090 Vermont Ave., NW		Suite 700	
Washington, DC 20005		Ph: 202-289-7800	Fx: 202-289-1092
Notes: The Building Seismic Safety Council (BSSC) develops and promotes building earthquake risk mitigation regulatory provisions for the nation.			
Federal Emergency Management Agency, Region IX			
Level: Federal	Hazard: Multi	www.fema.gov	
1111 Broadway		Suite 1200	
Oakland, CA 94607		Ph: 510-627-7100	Fx: 510-627-7112
Notes: The Federal Emergency Management Agency is tasked with responding to, planning for, recovering from and mitigating against disasters.			
Federal Emergency Management Agency, Mitigation Division			
Level: Federal	Hazard: Multi	http://www.fema.gov/what-mitigation/federal-insurance-mitigation-administration	
500 C Street, S.W.			
Washington, D.C. 20472		Ph: 202-566-1600	
Notes: FIMA manages the National Flood Insurance Program (NFIP) and a range of programs designed to reduce future losses to homes, businesses, schools, public buildings, and critical facilities from floods, earthquakes, tornadoes, and other natural disasters.			
United States Geological Survey			
Level: Federal	Hazard: Multi	http://www.usgs.gov/	
345 Middlefield Road			
Menlo Park, CA 94025		Ph: 650-853-8300	Fx:
Notes: The USGS provides reliable scientific information to describe and understand the Earth; minimize loss of life and property from natural disasters; manage water, biological, energy, and mineral resources; and enhance and protect our quality of life.			

Western States Seismic Policy Council (WSSPC)			
Level: Regional	Hazard: Earthquake	www.wsspc.org/home.html	
801 K Street, Suite 1236			
Sacramento, CA 95814		Ph: 916-444-6816	Fx: 916-444-8077
Notes: WSSPC is a regional earthquake consortium funded mainly by FEMA. Its website is a great resource, with information clearly categorized - from policy to engineering to education.			
Institute for Business & Home Safety			
Level: National	Hazard: Multi	http://www.disastersafety.org/	
4775 E. Fowler Avenue			
Tampa, FL 33617		Ph: 813-286-3400	Fx: 813-286-9960
The Institute for Business & Home Safety (IBHS) is a nonprofit association that engages in communication, education, engineering and research. The Institute works to reduce deaths, injuries, property damage, economic losses and human suffering caused by natural disasters.			

Publications

"Land Use Planning for Earthquake Hazard Mitigation: Handbook for Planners"
Wolfe, Myer R. et. al., (1986) University of Colorado, Institute of Behavioral Science, National Science Foundation.

This handbook provides techniques that planners and others can utilize to help mitigate for seismic hazards. It provides information on the effects of earthquakes, sources on risk assessment, and effects of earthquakes on the built environment. The handbook also gives examples on application and implementation of planning techniques to be used by local communities.

Contact: Natural Hazards Research and Applications Information Center
Address: University of Colorado, 482 UCB,
Boulder, CO 80309-0482
Phone: (303) 492-6818
Fax: (303) 492-2151
Website: http://www.colorado.edu/UCB/Research/IBS/hazards

"Public Assistance Debris Management Guide", FEMA (July 2000).

The Debris Management Guide was developed to assist local officials in planning, mobilizing, organizing, and controlling large-scale debris clearance, removal, and disposal operations, Debris management is generally associated with post-disaster recovery. While it should be compliant with local and county emergency operations plans, developing strategies to ensure strong debris management is a way to integrate debris management within mitigation activities. The "Public Assistance Debris Management Guide" is available in hard copy or on the FEMA website.

Website: http://www.fema.gov

End Notes

I. http://pubs.usgs.gov/gip/earthq3/when.html

II. http://www.gps.caltech.edu/~sieh/home.html

III. Planning for Natural Hazards: The California Technical Resource Guide, Department of Land Conservation and Development (July 2000)

IV. Dolan et. al., “Active Faults in the Los Angeles Metropolitan Region”, Southern California Earthquake Center Group C

V. http://www.data.scec.org/fault_index/monica.html

VI. http://www.consrv.ca.gov/CGS/rghm/ap/

VII. Ibid

VIII. Burby, R. (Ed.) Cooperating with Nature: Confronting Natural Hazards with Land Use Planning for Sustainable Communities (1998), Washington D.C., Joseph Henry Press.

IX. FEMA HAZUS http://www.fema.gov/hazus/hazus2.htm (May 2001)

X. Institute for Business and Home Safety Resources (April 2001)

XI. http://www.seismic.ca.gov/pub/CSSC_2001-04_Hospital.pdf

2.2 Landslide

Table of Contents

Why Are Landslides a Threat to City of Santa Monica 76

History of Landslide Events and Impacts 76

Landslide Characteristics 78

Hazard Identification 81

Vulnerability and Risk 81

Community Landslide Issues 82

Landslide Resource Directory 83

WHY ARE LANDSLIDES A THREAT TO CITY OF SANTA MONICA

Landslides are a serious geologic hazard in almost every state in America. Nationally, landslides cause 25 to 50 deaths each year.[12] The best estimate of direct and indirect costs of landslide damage in the United States range between $1 and $2 billion annually.[13] As a seismically active region, California has had significant number of locations impacted by landslides. Some landslides result in private property damage, other landslides impact transportation corridors, fuel and energy conduits, and communication facilities. They can also pose a serious threat to human life.

Landslides can be broken down into two categories: (1) rapidly moving (generally known as debris flows), and (2) slow moving. Rapidly moving landslides or debris flows present the greatest risk to human life, and people living in or traveling through areas prone to rapidly moving landslides are at increased risk of serious injury. Slow moving landslides can cause significant property damage, but are less likely to result in serious human injuries.

The topography of the City of Santa Monica is essentially flat and there is little (or no) danger of landslide activity. However, the Palisades, located in the northwest portion of the City, is a sheer cliff of fragile sandstone that rises about 100 feet above the coast that separates the northern part of the City from the beach below. As this area is susceptible to landslides, mitigation projects have been enacted.

The City of Santa Monica does have liquefaction zones as indicated on Map 2.1.3 in the Earthquake section. Since the settlement of the city in the 1800's, there have not (or have) been any instances of liquefaction associated with seismic activity.

HISTORIC SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA LANDSLIDES

1928 St. Francis Dam failure
Los Angeles County, California. The dam gave way on March 12, and its waters swept through the Santa Clara Valley toward the Pacific Ocean, about 54 miles away. Sixty five miles of valley was devastated, and over 500 people were killed. Damages were estimated at $672.1 million (year 2000 dollars).[14]

1956 Portuguese Bend, California
Cost, $14.6 million (2000 dollars) California Highway 14, Palos Verdes Hills. Land use on the Palos Verdes Peninsula consists mostly of single-family homes built on large lots, many of which have panoramic ocean views. All of the houses were constructed with individual septic systems, generally consisting of septic tanks and seepage pits. Landslides have been active here for thousands of years, but recent landslide activity has been attributed in part to human activity. The Portuguese Bend landslide began its modern movement in August 1956, when displacement was noticed at its northeast margin. Movement gradually extended downslope so that the entire eastern edge of the slide mass was moving within 6 weeks. By the summer of 1957, the entire slide mass was sliding towards the sea.[15]

1958-1971 Pacific Palisades, California
Cost, $29.1 million (2000 dollars) California Highway 1 and house damaged.[16]

---

12. Mileti, Dennis*, Disasters by Design: A Reassessment of Natural Hazards in the United States* (1999) Joseph Henry Press, Washington D.C.
13. Brabb, E.E., and B.L Harrod. (Eds) *Landslides: Extent and Economic Significance. Proceedings of the 28th International Geological Congress Symposium on Landslides.* (1989) Washington D.C., Rotterdam: Balkema.
14. Highland, L.M., and Schuster, R.L., *Significant Landslide Events in the United States.* (No Date) USGS, Washington D.C., http://landslides.usgs.gov.html_files/pubs/report1/Landslides_pass_508.pdf
15. Ibid.
16. Ibid.

1961 Mulholland Cut, California
Cost, $41.5 million (2000 dollars) On Interstate 405, 11 miles north of Santa Monica, Los Angeles County.[17]

1963 Baldwin Hills Dam Failure.
On December 14, the 650 foot long by 155 foot high earth fill dam gave way and sent 360 million gallons of water in a fifty foot high wall cascading onto the community below, killing five persons, and damaging $50 million (2000 dollars) of dollars in property.

1969 Glendora, California
Cost, $26.9 million (2000 dollars) Los Angeles County, 175 houses damaged, mainly by debris flows.[18]

1969 Seventh Ave., Los Angeles County, California
Cost, $14.6 million (2000 dollars) California Highway 60.[19]

1970 Princess Park, California
Cost, $29.1 million (2000 dollars) California Highway 14, 10 miles north of Newhall, near Saugus, northern Los Angeles County.[20]

1971 Upper and Lower Van Norman Dams, San Fernando, California
Earthquake-induced landslides Cost, $302.4 million (2000 dollars). Damage due to the February 9, 1971, magnitude 7.5 San Fernando, California, earthquake. The earthquake of February 9 severely damaged the Upper and Lower Van Norman Dams.[21]

1971 Juvenile Hall, San Fernando, California
Landslides caused by the February 9, 1971, San Fernando, California, earthquake Cost, $266.6 million (2000 dollars). In addition to damaging the San Fernando Juvenile Hall, this 1.2 km-long slide damaged trunk lines of the Southern Pacific Railroad, San Fernando Boulevard, Interstate Highway 5, the Sylmar, California, electrical converter station, and several pipelines and canals.[22]

1977-1980 Monterey Park, Repetto Hills, Los Angeles County, California
Cost, $14.6 million (2000 dollars) 100 houses damaged in 1980 due to debris flows.[23]

1978 Bluebird Canyon Orange County
California October 2, cost, $52.7 million (2000 dollars) 60 houses destroyed or damaged. Unusually heavy rains in March of 1978 may have contributed to initiation of the landslide. Although the 1978 slide area was approximately 3.5 acres, it is suspected to be a portion of a larger, ancient landslide.[24]

1979 Big Rock, California, Los Angeles County
Cost, approximately $1.08 billion (2000 dollars) California Highway 1 rockslide.[25]

1980 Southern California slides
$1.1 billion in damage (2000 dollars) Heavy winter rainfall in 1979-90 caused damage in six Southern California counties. In 1980, the rainstorm started on February 8. A sequence of 5 days of continuous rain and 7 inches of precipitation had occurred by February 14. Slope failures were

17. Ibid.
18. Ibid.
19. Ibid.
20. Ibid.
21. Ibid.
22. Ibid.
23. Ibid.
24. Ibid.
25. Ibid.

beginning to develop by February 15 and then very high-intensity rainfall occurred on February 16. As much as 8 inches of rain fell in a 6 hour period in many locations. Records and personal observations in the field on February 16 and 17 showed that the mountains and slopes literally fell apart on those 2 days.[26]

1983 San Clemente, California, Orange County
Cost, $65 million (2000 dollars), California Highway 1. Litigation at that time involved approximately $43.7 million (2000 dollars).[27]

1983 Big Rock Mesa, California
Cost, $706 million (2000 dollars) in legal claims condemnation of 13 houses, and 300 more threatened rockslide caused by rainfall [28]

1978-1979, 1980 San Diego County, California
Experienced major damage from storms in 1978, 1979, and 1979-80, as did neighboring areas of Los Angeles and Orange County, California. One hundred and twenty landslides were reported to have occurred in San Diego County during these 2 years. Rainfall for the rainy seasons of 78-79 and 79-80 was 14.82 and 15.61 inches (37.6 and 39.6 cm) respectively, compared to a 125-year average (1850-1975) of 9.71 inches (24.7 cm). Significant landslides occurred in the Friars Formation, a unit that was noted as slide-prone in the Seismic Safety Study for the City of San Diego. Of the nine landslides that caused damage in excess of $1 million, seven occurred in the Friars Formation, and two in the Santiago Formation in the northern part of San Diego County.[29]

1994 Northridge, California earthquake landslides
As a result of the magnitude 6.7 Northridge, California, earthquake, more than 11,000 landslides occurred over an area of 10,000 km2. Most were in the Santa Susana Mountains and in mountains north of the Santa Clara River Valley. Destroyed dozens of homes, blocked roads, and damaged oil-field infrastructure. Caused deaths from Coccidioidomycosis (valley fever) the spore of which was released from the soil and blown toward the coastal populated areas. The spore was released from the soil by the landslide activity.[30]

March 1995 Los Angeles and Ventura Counties, Southern California
Above normal rainfall triggered damaging debris flows, deep-seated landslides, and flooding. Several deep-seated landslides were triggered by the storms, the most notable was the La Conchita landslide, which in combination with a local debris flow, destroyed or badly damaged 11 to 12 homes in the small town of La Conchita, about 20 km west of Ventura. There also was widespread debris-flow and flood damage to homes, commercial buildings, and roads and highways in areas along the Malibu coast that had been devastated by wildfire 2 years before.[31]

LANDSLIDE CHARACTERISTICS

What is a landslide?
"A landslide is defined as, the movement of a mass of rock, debris, or earth down a slope. Landslides are a type of "mass wasting" which denotes any down slope movement of soil and rock under the direct influence of gravity. The term "landslide" encompasses events such as rock falls, topples, slides, spreads, and flows. Landslides can be initiated by rainfall, earthquakes, volcanic activity, changes in groundwater, disturbance and change of a slope by man-made construction activities, or any combination of these factors. Landslides can also occur underwater, causing tidal waves and damage to coastal areas. These landslides are called submarine landslides."[32]

---

26. Ibid.
27. Ibid.
28. Ibid.
29. Ibid
30. Ibid.
31. Ibid.
32. Landslide Hazards, U.S. Geological Survey Fact Sheet 0071-00, Version 1.0, U.S. Department of the Interior -

The size of a landslide usually depends on the geology and the initial cause of the landslide. Landslides vary greatly in their volume of rock and soil, the length, width, and depth of the area affected, frequency of occurrence, and speed of movement. Some characteristics that determine the type of landslide are slope of the hillside, moisture content, and the nature of the underlying materials. Landslides are given different names, depending on the type of failure and their composition and characteristics.

Slides move in contact with the underlying surface. These movements include rotational slides where sliding material moves along a curved surface, and translational slides where movement occurs along a flat surface. These slides are generally slow moving and can be deep. Slumps are small rotational slides that are generally shallow. Slow-moving landslides can occur on relatively gentle slopes and can cause significant property damage, but are far less likely to result in serious injuries than rapidly moving landslides.[33]

"Failure of a slope occurs when the force that is pulling the slope downward (gravity) exceeds the strength of the earth materials that compose the slope. They can move slowly, (millimeters per year) or can move quickly and disastrously, as is the case with debris-flows. Debris-flows can travel down a hillside of speeds up to 200 miles per hour (more commonly, 30 – 50 miles per hour), depending on the slope angle, water content, and type of earth and debris in the flow. These flows are initiated by heavy, usually sustained, periods of rainfall, but sometimes can happen as a result of short bursts of concentrated rainfall in susceptible areas. Burned areas charred by wildfires are particularly susceptible to debris flows, given certain soil characteristics and slope conditions."[34]

What is a Debris Flow?
A debris or mud flow is a river of rock, earth and other materials, including vegetation that is saturated with water. This high percentage of water gives the debris flow a very rapid rate of movement down a slope. Debris flows often with speeds greater than 20 mile per hour, and can often move much faster.[35] This high rate of speed makes debris flows extremely dangerous to people and property in its path.

Landslide Events and Impacts
Landslides are a common hazard in California. Weathering and the decomposition of geologic materials produces conditions conducive to landslides and human activity further exacerbates many landslide problems. Many landslides are difficult to mitigate, particularly in areas of large historic movement with weak underlying geologic materials. As communities continue to modify the terrain and influence natural processes, it is important to be aware of the physical properties of the underlying soils as they, along with climate, create landslide hazards. Even with proper planning, landslides will continue to threaten the safety of people, property, and infrastructure, but without proper planning, landslide hazards will be even more common and more destructive.

The increasing scarcity of build-able land, particularly in urban areas, increases the tendency to build on geologically marginal land. Additionally, hillside housing developments in Southern California are prized for the view lots that they provide.

Rock falls occur when blocks of material come loose on steep slopes. Weathering, erosion, or excavations, such as those along highways, can cause falls where the road has been cut through bedrock. They are fast moving with the materials free falling or bouncing down the slope. In falls, material is detached from a steep slope or cliff. The volume of material involved is generally small, but large boulders or blocks of rock can cause significant damage.

Earth flows are plastic or liquid movements in which land mass (e.g. soil and rock) breaks up and flows

---

U.S. Geological Survey, http://pubs.usgs.gov/fs/fs-0071-00/
33. Interagency Hazard Mitigation Team, *State Hazard Mitigation Plan* (2000) Oregon Emergency Management
34. Ibid.
35. Barrows, Alan and Smith, Ted, DMG Note 13, http://www.consrv.ca.gov/cgs/information/publications/cgs_notes/note_33/

during movement. Earthquakes often trigger flows.[36] Debris flows normally occur when a landslide moves downslope as a semi-fluid mass scouring, or partially scouring soils from the slope along its path. Flows are typically rapidly moving and also tend to increase in volume as they scour out the channel.[37] Flows often occur during heavy rainfall, can occur on gentle slopes, and can move rapidly for large distances.

Landslide Conditions
Landslides are often triggered by periods of heavy rainfall. Earthquakes, subterranean water flow and excavations may also trigger landslides. Certain geologic formations are more susceptible to landslides than others. Human activities, including locating development near steep slopes, can increase susceptibility to landslide events. Landslides on steep slopes are more dangerous because movements can be rapid.

Although landslides are a natural geologic process, the incidence of landslides and their impacts on people can be exacerbated by human activities. Grading for road construction and development can increase slope steepness. Grading and construction can decrease the stability of a hill slope by adding weight to the top of the slope, removing support at the base of the slope, and increasing water content. Other human activities effecting landslides include: excavation, drainage and groundwater alterations, and changes in vegetation.[38]

Wildland fires in hills covered with chaparral are often a precursor to debris flows in burned out canyons. The extreme heat of a wildfire can create a soil condition in which the earth becomes impervious to water by creating a waxy-like layer just below the ground surface. Since the water cannot be absorbed into the soil, it rapidly accumulates on slopes, often gathering loose particles of soil in to a sheet of mud and debris. Debris flows can often originate miles away from unsuspecting persons, and approach them at a high rate of speed with little warning.

Natural Conditions
Natural processes can cause landslides or re-activate historical landslide sites. The removal or undercutting of shoreline-supporting material along bodies of water by currents and waves produces countless small slides each year. Seismic tremors can trigger landslides on slopes historically known to have landslide movement. Earthquakes can also cause additional failure (lateral spreading) that can occur on gentle slopes above steep streams and riverbanks.

Particularly Hazardous Landslide Areas
Locations at risk from landslides or debris flows include areas with one or more of the following conditions:

- On or close to steep hills;
- Steep road-cuts or excavations;
- Existing landslides or places of known historic landslides (such sites often have tilted power lines, trees tilted in various directions, cracks in the ground, and irregular-surfaced ground);
- Steep areas where surface runoff is channeled, such as below culverts, V -shaped valleys, canyon bottoms, and steep stream channels; and
- Fan-shaped areas of sediment and boulder accumulation at the outlets of canyons.
- Canyon areas below hillside and mountains that have recently (within 1-6 years) been subjected to a wildland fire.

Impacts of Development
Although landslides are a natural occurrence, human impacts can substantially affect the potential for landslide failures in the City of Santa Monica. Proper planning and geotechnical engineering can be exercised to reduce the threat of safety of people, property, and infrastructure.

---

36. Robert Olson Associates, *Metro Regional Hazard Mitigation and Planning Guide* (June 1999) Metro
37. Ibid.
38. Planning For Natural Hazards: *The Oregon Technical Resource Guide*, Department of Land Conservation and Development (2000), Ch 5.

Excavation and Grading
Slope excavation is common in the development of home sites or roads on sloping terrain. Grading these slopes can result in some slopes that are steeper than the pre-existing natural slopes. Since slope steepness is a major factor in landslides, these steeper slopes can be at an increased risk for landslides. The added weight of fill placed on slopes can also result in an increased landslide hazard. Small landslides can be fairly common along roads, in either the road cut or the road fill. Landslides occurring below new construction sites are indicators of the potential impacts stemming from excavation.

Drainage and Groundwater Alterations
Water flowing through or above ground is often the trigger for landslides. Any activity that increases the amount of water flowing into landslide-prone slopes can increase landslide hazards. Broken or leaking water or sewer lines can be especially problematic, as can water retention facilities that direct water onto slopes. However, even lawn irrigation in landslide prone locations can result in damaging landslides. Ineffective storm water management and excess runoff can also cause erosion and increase the risk of landslide hazards. Drainage can be affected naturally by the geology and topography of an area; Development that results in an increase in impervious surface impairs the ability of the land to absorb water and may redirect water to other areas. Channels, streams, ponding, and erosion on slopes all indicate potential slope problems.

Road and driveway drains, gutters, downspouts, and other constructed drainage facilities can concentrate and accelerate flow. Ground saturation and concentrated velocity flow are major causes of slope problems and may trigger landslides.[39]

Changes in Vegetation
Removing vegetation from very steep slopes can increase landslide hazards. Areas that experience wildfire and land clearing for development may have long periods of increased landslide hazard. Also, certain types of ground cover have a much greater need for constant watering to remain green. Changing away from native ground cover plants may increase the risk of landslide.

LANDSLIDE HAZARD ASSESSMENT

Hazard Identification
Identifying hazardous locations is an essential step towards implementing more informed mitigation activities.

Vulnerability and Risk
Vulnerability assessment for landslides will assist in predicting how different types of property and population groups will be affected by a hazard.[40] Data that includes specific landslide-prone and debris flow locations in the city can be used to assess the population and total value of property at risk from future landslide occurrences.

While a quantitative vulnerability assessment (an assessment that describes number of lives or amount of property exposed to the hazard) has not yet been conducted for the City of Santa Monica landslide events, there are many qualitative factors that point to potential vulnerability. Landslides can impact major transportation arteries, blocking residents from essential services and businesses.

Past landslide events have caused major property damage or significantly impacted city residents, and continuing to map city landslide and debris flow areas will help in preventing future loss. Factors included in assessing landslide risk include population and property distribution in the hazard area, the frequency of landslide or debris flow occurrences, slope steepness, soil characteristics, and precipitation intensity. This type of analysis could generate estimates of the damages to the city due to a specific landslide or debris flow event. At the time of publication of this plan, data was insufficient to conduct a risk analysis

39. *Homeowners Guide for Landslide Control, Hillside Flooding, Debris Flows, Soil Erosion*, (March 1997)
40. Burby, R. (Ed.) *Cooperating With Nature* (1998) Washington, D.C.: Joseph Henry Press.

and the software needed to conduct this type of analysis was not available.

COMMUNITY LANDSLIDE ISSUES

What is Susceptible to Landslides?
Landslides can affect utility services, transportation systems, and critical lifelines. Communities may suffer immediate damages and loss of service. Disruption of infrastructure, roads, and critical facilities may also have a long-term effect on the economy. Utilities, including potable water, wastewater, telecommunications, natural gas, and electric power are all essential to service community needs. Loss of electricity has the most widespread impact on other utilities and on the whole community. Natural gas pipes may also be at risk of breakage from landslide movements as small as an inch or two.

Roads and Bridges
Losses incurred from landslide hazards in the City of Santa Monica have been associated with roads, specifically the Pacific Coast Highway. The City of Santa Monica Roads Division is responsible for responding to slides that inhibit the flow of traffic or are damaging a road or a bridge. The roads department does its best to communicate with residents impacted by landslides, but can usually only repair the road itself, as well as the areas adjacent to the slide where the city has the right of way.

It is not cost effective to mitigate all slides because of limited funds and the fact that some historical slides are likely to become active again even with mitigation measures. The city Roads Division alleviates problem areas by grading slides, and by installing new drainage systems on the slopes to divert water from the landslides. This type of response activity is often the most cost-effective in the short-term, but is only temporary. Unfortunately, many property owners are unaware of slides and the dangers associated with them.

Lifelines and critical facilities
Lifelines and critical facilities should remain accessible, if possible, during a natural hazard event. The impact of closed transportation arteries may be increased if the closed road or bridge is critical for hospitals and other emergency facilities. Therefore, inspection and repair of critical transportation facilities and routes is essential and should receive high priority. Losses of power and phone service are also potential consequences of landslide events. Due to heavy rains, soil erosion in hillside areas can be accelerated, resulting in loss of soil support beneath high voltage transmission towers in hillsides and remote areas. Flood events can also cause landslides, which can have serious impacts on gas lines that are located in vulnerable soils.

Map 2.2.1 Landslide Susceptibility in Santa Monica

1. A discussion of fault rupture hazards is required for all projects located within the Fault Hazard Management Zone. (Section 3.3.1). The Fault Hazard Management Zone extends 380 to nearly 500 feet north of the north branch and 100 to nearly 600 feet south of the south branch of the Santa Monica fault.
2. The above map is taken from the *"Technical Background Report to the Safety Element of the City of Santa Monica General Plan"*, by Leighton and Associates, Inc., March 30, 1994.

Figure 2

LANDSLIDE RESOURCE DIRECTORY

County Resources

- Los Angeles County Department of Public Works

State Resources

- Department of Conservation Headquarters
- California Geological Survey Headquarters/Office of the State Geologist
- California Division of Forestry
- Department of Water Resources
- Governor's Office of Emergency Services
- California Department of Transportation (Cal Trans)

Federal Resources and Programs

- Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA)
- Natural Resource Conservation Service (NRCS)
- US Geological Survey, National Landslide Information Center

Publications

Olshansky, Robert B., Planning for Hillside Development (1996) American Planning Association.
This document describes the history, purpose, and functions of hillside development and regulation and the role of planning, and provides excerpts from hillside plans, ordinances, and guidelines from communities throughout the US.

Olshansky, Robert B. & Rogers, J. David, Unstable Ground: Landslide Policy in the United States (1987) Ecology Law Quarterly.
This is about the history and policy of landslide mitigation in the US.

Public Assistance Debris Management Guide (July 2000) Federal Emergency Management Agency.
The Debris Management Guide was developed to assist local officials in planning, mobilizing, organizing, and controlling large-scale debris clearance, removal, and disposal operations. Debris management is generally associated with post-disaster recovery. While it should be compliant with local and city emergency operations plans, developing strategies to ensure strong debris management is a way to integrate debris management within mitigation activities. The Guide is available in hard copy or on the FEMA website.

USGS Landslide Program Brochure. National Landslide Information Center (NLIC), United States Geologic Survey.
The brochure provides good, general information in simple terminology on the importance of landslide studies and a list of databases, outreach, and exhibits maintained by the NLLC. The brochure also includes information on the types and causes of landslides, rock falls, and earth flows.

Landslide Endnotes

I. . Mileti, Dennis*, Disasters by Design: A Reassessment of Natural Hazards in the United States* (1999) Joseph Henry Press, Washington D.C.
II. . Brabb, E.E., and B.L Harrod. (Eds) *Landslides: Extent and Economic Significance. Proceedings of the 28th International Geological Congress Symposium on Landslides.* (1989) Washington D.C., Rotterdam: Balkema.
III. . Highland, L.M., and Schuster, R.L., *Significant Landslide Events in the United States.* (No Date) USGS, Washington D.C., http://landslides.usgs.gov.html_files/pubs/report1/Landslides_pass_508.pdf
IV. . Ibid.
V. . Ibid.
VI. . Ibid.
VII. . Ibid.
VIII. . Ibid.
IX. . Ibid.
X. . Ibid.
XI. . Ibid.
XII. . Ibid.
XIII. . Ibid.
XIV. . Ibid.
XV. . Ibid.
XVI. . Ibid.
XVII. . Ibid.
XVIII. . Ibid.
XIX. . Ibid.
XX. . Ibid.
XXI. . Landslide Hazards, U.S. Geological Survey Fact Sheet 0071-00, Version 1.0, U.S. Department of the Interior - U.S. Geological Survey, http://pubs.usgs.gov/fs/fs-0071-00/
XXII. . Interagency Hazard Mitigation Team, *State Hazard Mitigation Plan* (2000) Oregon Emergency Management

XXIII. . Ibid.
XXIV. . Barrows, Alan and Smith, Ted, DMG Note 13, http://www.consrv.ca.gov/cgs/information/publications/cgs_notes/note_33/
XXV. . Robert Olson Associates, *Metro Regional Hazard Mitigation and Planning Guide* (June 1999) Metro
XXVI. . Ibid.
XXVII. . Planning For Natural Hazards: *The Oregon Technical Resource Guide*, Department of Land Conservation and Development (2000), Ch 5.
XXVIII. . *Homeowners Guide for Landslide Control, Hillside Flooding, Debris Flows, Soil Erosion*, (March 1997)
XXIX. . Burby, R. (Ed.) *Cooperating With Nature* (1998) Washington, D.C.: Joseph Henry Press.

2.3 Flood

Table of Contents

Why Are Floods a Threat to the City of Santa Monica 87

History of Flooding in the Southern California Region 88

What Factors Create Flood Risk? 91

Flood Terminology 93

Characteristics of Flooding 94

Hazard Identification 97

Risk Analysis 97

Vulnerability Assessment 97

Community Flood Issues 97

Flood Resource Directory 100

WHY ARE FLOODS A THREAT TO THE CITY OF SANTA MONICA

Santa Monica is designated by the National Flood Insurance Program as a Zone "C", or City of minimal flood hazard. The hazardous situations caused by storms are generally dependent on the amount of warning time that the City receives prior to an actual disaster. Monitoring of storms by weather services have historically provided warning times that can vary from weeks to hours prior to the event. The ability of City personnel to conduct an evacuation, provide sandbagging, and perform other mitigative measures is dependent on the amount of warning time that the City receives from weather services.

The City of Santa Monica is familiar with the flooding and destruction caused by astronomical tides and heavy storm conditions. During the winter of 1983, the City suffered a major loss to the Pier facility. Most of the west end of the Pier and the section under Pacific Park was rebuilt with concrete pilings and caps following the 1983 storm. Again, in 1988, additional storm damage was sustained. In 1998, the El Nino Storms created approximated $400,000 in flood damage and recurring landslides along Palisades Park blocking Pacific Coast Highway. The landslide was approximately 115 feet high and 150 feet wide. Sloughing affected the stability of the near vertical bluff. Mitigation measures of drilling vertically and horizontally into the hillside assisted in removing water from bluff and grading the top and bottom of the bluff reduced the threat to life and property.

There are a number of rivers in the Southern California region, but the river with the best recorded history is the Los Angeles River. The flood history of the Los Angeles River is generally indicative of the flood history of much of Southern California.

The Los Angeles County Drainage Area comprises a 1,459 square mile watershed which flows to the Pacific Ocean mainly through the Los Angeles River and the San Gabriel River. The Los Angeles River is approximately 55 miles long and has an aggregate tributary system which is 225 miles in length. Stream slopes range from extremely steep, 200 feet per mile or more in the mountains, to about three feet per mile over the coastal plain.

Due to steep terrain, runoff from the mountains concentrates quickly. Runoff from urban watersheds is generally uncontrolled and is characterized by high flood peaks of short durations, because a high percentage of the rain falls on impervious cover. Los Angeles area flood events are typically of less than twelve hour durations. The lower Los Angeles River will respond to heavy rain by rising from 2/3 channel capacity to full in less than an hour, and reversing to 2/3 channel capacity within two hours. Such events have been noted recently, in 1980, 1993 and 1995.

Through historic times, and as evidenced in a variety of pre-historic sources, the Los Angeles area has been periodically pounded by heavy rains and inundated by floods. Some of the heaviest rains ever recorded on the west coast of North America occurred near Los Angeles as a result of the high transverse orographic barrier catching a moist subtropical airflow. Historical references highlight eight major floods across the coastal plain in the Los Angeles area between 1815 and 1876. From 1884 to 1938, nine more floods wreaked havoc. In the latter half of the twentieth century, enormous public work projects were completed which served to mitigate flood damage in the Los Angeles area.

Prior to 1915, little was done to control flooding within the county. To the contrary, uncontrolled growth and economic development did much to exacerbate a growing urban flood problem, which in fact had become one of the worst in the United States.

Through the early twentieth century, the Los Angeles River, at 55 miles long, was the county's major (and most capricious) drainage. The Los Angeles River had a long history of meandering almost at random across the coastal plain, emptying into the Pacific Ocean at various places from Santa Monica to Long Beach.

Flood destruction and loss of life awakened the growing population of the Los Angeles Basin to the need for flood control. The Los Angeles County Flood Control District was established in 1915, and Congress

authorized the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers to work on the Los Angeles River problem at about the same time.

The river posed major difficulties: An intermittent and swampy slough in the late summer, it became an unpredictable and raging torrent during periods of heavy rain. In flood stage, the river was gorged with huge volumes of water, strong current velocities, large debris loads, and unstable channels. As the population of the Los Angeles area grew rapidly in the early twentieth century, each flood produced increasing damage to the district, and scores of lives were lost. Flood control had become absolutely essential.

Between 1917 and 1965, the huge public works projects undertaken by the Corps of Engineers and its partners bore fruit. With great leaps forward in technology and in ecological sensitivity, a series of catchment basins and concrete or stone-lined channels controlled the Los Angeles River, its tributaries, and other streams within the district. The cost was high — over two billion dollars in federal and local funds for the entire project — but great benefits were realized. There were no more catastrophic floods after the 1950s, in spite of the sharp upward trend in urbanization and an increase in the number of heavy rainfall events late in the century. In addition, valuable recreation land was set aside for the public trust as a result of construction of catchment basins along channels.

The last major flood destruction in Los Angeles occurred on March 2, 1938. Forty-nine lives were lost. A major rainfall event occurred in 1969, in which an estimated $1.5 billion in damage was saved by flood control projects. Other heavy rains in 1983, 1992 and 1998 were well-handled by the complex system of drainages, catchments and bridges built by the Corps of Engineers within the Los Angeles area.

The current Los Angeles County Drainage Area flood control system is one of the world's largest and most extensive flood protection infrastructures. This flood protection includes:

15 flood control reservoirs
5 flood control basins
143 debris control basins
225 stabilization dams
33 storm water pumping plants
470 miles of open, improved channel
2,400 miles of underground drains
75,000 catch basins

The Corps of Engineers estimates that the value of damages prevented by the system in storms during its lifetime has already reached $3.6 billion.

Projects now underway in the lower Los Angeles River will expand the channel capacity from 133,000 cubic feet per second (cfs) to 182,000 cfs, which would approximate a 133-year flood (Plates 1-5).

Heavy rain still poses a flooding threat in the Los Angeles Basin, but the greatest problems are now associated with urban flooding, ponding of water in poorly drained areas, and high outflow of water, mud and debris below canyons draining higher terrain.

HISTORIC FLOODING IN LOS ANGELES COUNTY

Records show that since 1811, the Los Angeles River has flooded 30 times, on average once every 6.1 years. But averages are deceiving, for the Los Angeles basin goes through periods of drought and then periods of above average rainfall. Between 1889 and 1891 the river flooded every year, and from 1941 to 1945, the river flooded 5 times. Conversely, from 1896 to 1914, a period of 18 years, and again from 1944 to 1969, a period of 25 years, the river did not have serious floods.[1]

Table 2.3.1 Major Floods of the Los Angeles River

1811	Flooding
1815	Flooding
1825	River changed its course back from the Ballona wetlands to San Pedro
1832	Heavy flooding
1861-62	Heavy flooding. Fifty inches of rain falls during December and January.
1867	Floods create a large, temporary lake out to Ballona Creek.
1876	The Novician Deluge
1884	Heavy flooding causes the river to change course again, turning east to Vernon and then southward to San Pedro.
1888-1891	Annual floods
1914	Heavy flooding. Great damage to the harbor.
1921	Flooding
1927	Moderate flood
1934	Moderate flood starting January 1. Forty dead in La Canada.
1938	Great County-wide flood with 4 days of rain. Most rain on day 4.
1941-44	L.A. River floods five times.
1952	Moderate flooding
1969	One heavy flood after 9 day storm. One moderate flood.
1978	Two moderate floods
1979	Los Angeles experiences severe flooding and mudslides.
1980	Flood tops banks of river in Long Beach. Sepulveda Basin spillway almost opened.
1983	Flooding kills six people.
1992	15 year flood. Motorists trapped in Sepulveda basin. Six people dead.
1994	Heavy flooding
Sources: http://www.lalc.k12.ca.us/target/units/river/tour/hist.html and (http://www.losangelesalmanac.com/topics/History/hi01i.htm)	

Flooding in the Los Angeles Basin was mentioned by Spanish missionaries as early as the eighteenth century. But from the time of the establishment of the civil settlement at Los Angeles in 1781 until the second decade of the nineteenth century, rainfall rates were remarkably low in the area. Then in 1815, a massive flood cut a channel across what is now the downtown district, re-routing the Los Angeles River westward, where it emptied into the Pacific Ocean south of Santa Monica, at Ballona Lagoon. A decade later, an 1825 storm returned the Los Angeles River to its present channel, which now flows southward into the Pacific Ocean at San Pedro Bay.

From December 24, 1861 to January 31, 1862 almost continuous heavy rainfall deluged all of California. Heaviest rains were recorded at San Francisco — which averaged almost an inch of rain per day for 30 days, in what was computed to be a 37,000 year event (Goodridge, 1997). In Los Angeles, measurable rain occurred on thirty consecutive days. Flooding and massive mudslides occurred throughout Los Angeles County, destroying property and roadways.

Immediately following the flooding, in the fall of 1862, a severe drought settled into Los Angeles County. No significant rains fell again in Los Angeles until the fall of 1864. This drought doomed the embryonic cattle and livestock industry within the basin.

Almost 26 inches of rain fell at Los Angeles in February and March 1884. The 1883-84 rainfall season was the wettest in recorded history, with 38.18 inches recorded downtown. There was some loss of life in the February and March floods, and a great deal of property damage. Fifty houses were washed away in floods.

The heavy rains of January 25-26, 1914 were followed by a second and larger storm three weeks later. Large areas of the basin were flooded by the Los Angeles River. This flooding led directly to the establishment of the Los Angeles County Flood Control District in 1915.

In January 1916 Los Angeles was on the northern fringe of the storm that drenched San Diego County with its all-time record rainfalls. Los Angeles was spared the worst of the disaster, but still received nearly eleven inches of rain between January 14th and 28th, and widespread flooding occurred within the district.

Beginning December 31, 1933 and continuing into New Year's Day 1934, very heavy rains caused destructive flooding and mudslides across Los Angeles County from Malibu to Covina. Fourteen weather stations in the Los Angeles area reported record maximum two-day rainfalls, with two locations recording 1,000-year events. A rain gauge located on the slopes below Mount Wilson recorded almost fifteen inches of rain on New Year's Day. Glendale and Montrose — along the La Crescenta delta cone northwest of Pasadena — were severely affected by a huge debris flow. The effect of the heavy canyon outflows of mud, debris and boulders was exacerbated by a fire which had burned over the district during the previous summer. In all, the flooding left more than forty persons dead and destroyed or damaged 500 homes. The City of Pasadena measured 6.21 inches of rain on that New Year's Day in 1934, but the Tournament of Roses Parade went ahead as scheduled.

The storm of March 2, 1938 produced another astounding precipitation and flooding event in Los Angeles County. This flood was the most destructive and violent of the twentieth century. Leading up to the March rains, Los Angeles had received about ten inches of rain in February. On March 2nd, with the ground already saturated, five to seven inches of rain fell across the basin. Rainfall in the surrounding mountains was much heavier. Seventeen mountain gauges recorded ten inches or more of rain, with a few receiving up to 18 inches. Stream flows recorded by gauging stations within the San Gabriel Mountain watershed were phenomenal. Forty-nine persons were killed and millions of dollars of destruction was reported.

Less than five years later, in 1943, it rained extremely hard on January 22nd and 23rd. The greatest 24-hour rainfall in California history occurred in this storm when 26.12 inches fell at Hoegees, below Mount Wilson. Fifteen weather stations in the transverse ranges received storm totals exceeding twenty inches — Hoegees had a storm total of 36.34 inches — while many more stations in the foothills and valleys of Los Angeles County reported a one hundred-year event. Goodridge (1998) stated that the area encompassing a 100-year or more return period covered 11,000 square miles, and extended from Santa Barbara County to Riverside County.

Southern California received heavy precipitation through the 1968-69 seasons, particularly during January and February, when almost 23 inches of rain fell at downtown Los Angeles. A low pressure trough had anchored off the southern California coast, setting up a steady-state subtropical moisture flow across the district. During this event, almost three hundred rain gauges recorded the highest-ever 60-day rainfall totals.

Flood control projects completed before 1968 mitigated property damage in Los Angeles. When the 1969 *El Nino* rains finally ended, Frank G. Bonelli of the Los Angeles County Board of Supervisors stated that "the overall flood control system prevented one of the worst catastrophes in the history of Los Angeles." To the north, across Santa Barbara County and San Luis Obispo County, losses and damage from these heavy rains had been much more severe.

In the month of February 1980, thirteen inches of rain fell after an abnormally wet January. The Los Angeles River slightly overflowed the levees at the lower end of the river at Wardlow Road. The 129,000 cfs river gauge measurement at that location was the highest recorded since records began in 1928. This 40-year flood event broke through a barrier that was supposed to withstand a 100-year flood, which caused the Corps of Engineers to re-evaluate flood protection for the lower Los Angeles River.

The January 4, 1995 storm caused about six million dollars damage, mostly as a result of urban flooding from record rainfalls in the south portion of the Los Angeles Basin. Between 3:00 and 4:30 p.m. on January 4th, the area in south Los Angeles County between Long Beach and Carson was deluged with up to 3.40 inches of rain, while a gauge near LAX received only 0.12 inches and the Pomona area

reported 0.55 inches. Two hundred structures were flooded and one hundred vehicles abandoned. Flood control facilities operated at peak capacity at many locations for short periods of time during the event, but the Los Angeles River did not approach capacity because intense rainfall occurred over only a relatively small portion of the lower drainage basin.

In 1998, another strong El Nino episode produced the wettest February of all time at downtown Los Angeles, with 13.68 inches recorded during the month. Over nineteen inches fell at Montebello Fire Station, just east of the downtown weather station. In the Los Angeles metropolitan area, seasonal rainfall records were established at six key area stations, including Chatsworth with an incredible 44.19 inches. For the entire 1997-98 rainfall season, precipitation over the whole district averaged a whopping 230% of normal. With such huge numbers, it was somewhat surprising to note that the only flooding reported was of the urban and small stream variety—more nuisance than disaster. Several reasons are offered to explain the lack of problems associated with this very heavy rainfall season:

- Ample warning, well in advance, of the strong probability of heavy winter rains was provided by the National Weather Service and the media. This prompted extra vigilance in the removal of debris from storm basins and flood channels. When rains did occur, the National Weather Service, using latest technologies, communicated warnings to emergency officials. This, in turn, led to appropriate action-response.
- The rains were spread fairly evenly over the course of the 1997-1998 seasons.

Adequate long-term flood control measures by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers and their partners were largely completed and in place.

The towering mountains that give the Los Angeles region its spectacular views also wring a great deal of rain out of the storm clouds that pass through. Because the mountains are so steep, the rainwater moves rapidly down the slopes and across the coastal plains on its way to the ocean.

> "The Santa Monica, Santa Susana and Verdugo mountains, which surround three sides of the valley seldom reach heights above three thousand feet. The western San Gabriel Mountains, in contrast, have elevations of more than seven thousand feet. These higher ridges often trap eastern-moving winter storms. Although downtown Los Angeles averages just fifteen inches of rain a year, some mountain peaks in the San Gabriels receive more than forty inches of precipitation annually."[2]

Naturally, this rainfall moves rapidly downstream, often with severe consequences for anything in its path. In extreme cases, flood-generated debris flows will roar down a canyon at speeds near 40 miles per hour with a wall of mud, debris and water tens of feet high. In Southern California, stories of floods, debris flows, persons buried alive under tons of mud and rock and persons swept away to their death in a river flowing at thirty-five miles an hour are without end. No catalog of chaos could contain all the losses suffered by man and his possessions from the regions rivers and streams.

WHAT FACTORS CREATE FLOOD RISK?

Flooding occurs when climate, geology, and hydrology combine to create conditions where water flows outside of its usual course.

Winter Rainfall

Over the last 125 years, the average annual rainfall in Los Angeles is 14.9 inches. But the term "average" means very little as the annual rainfall during this time period has ranged from only 4.35 inches in 2001-2002 to 38.2 inches in 1883-1884. In fact, in only fifteen of the past 125 years, has the annual rainfall been within plus or minus 10% of the 14.9 inch average. And in only 38 years has the annual rainfall been within plus or minus 20% of the 14.9 inch average. This makes the Los Angeles basin a land of extremes in terms of annual precipitation.

Monsoons
Another relatively regular source for heavy rainfall, particularly in the mountains and adjoining cities is from summer tropical storms. Table 2.3.2 lists tropical storms that have had significant rainfall in the past century, and the general areas affected by these storms. These tropical storms usually coincide with El Niño years.

Table 2.3.2 Tropical cyclones that have affected Southern California during the 20th Century

Month-Year	Date(s)	Area(s) Affected	Rainfall
July 1902	20-21	Deserts & Southern Mountains	up to 2"
Aug. 1906	18-19	Deserts & Southern Mountains	up to 5"
Sept. 1910	15	Mountains of Santa Barbara County	2"
Aug. 1921	20-21	Deserts & Southern Mountains	up to 2"
Sept. 1921	30	Deserts	up to 4"
Sept. 1929	18	Southern Mountains & Deserts	up to 4"
Sept. 1932	28-Oct 1	Mountains & Deserts, 15 Fatalities	up to 7
Aug. 1935	25	Southern Valleys, Mountains & Deserts	up to 2"
Sept. 1939	4-7	Southern Mountains, Southern & Eastern Deserts	up to 7
	11-12	Deserts, Central & Southern Mountains	up to 4"
	19-21	Deserts, Central & Southern Mountains	up to 3"
	25	Long Beach, W/ Sustained Winds of 50 Mph	5"
		Surrounding Mountains	6 to 12"
Sept. 1945	9-10	Central & Southern Mountains	up to 2”
Sept. 1946	30-Oct 1	Southern Mountains	up to 4"
Aug. 1951	27-29	Southern Mountains & Deserts	2 to 5"
Sept. 1952	19-21	Central & Southern Mountains	up to 2"
July 1954	17-19	Deserts & Southern Mountains	up to 2"
July 1958	28-29	Deserts & Southern Mountains	up to 2"
Sept. 1960	9-10	Julian	3.40"
Sept. 1963	17-19	Central & Southern Mountains	up to 7"
Sept. 1967	1-3	Southern Mountains & Deserts	2"
Oct. 1972	6	Southeast Deserts	up to 2"
Sept. 1976	10-11	Central & Southern Mountains.	6 to 12"
Aug. 1977	n/a	Los Angeles	2"
		Mountains	up to 8"
Oct. 1977	6-7	Southern Mountains & Deserts	up to 2”
Sept. 1978	5-6	Mountains	3"
Sept. 1982	24-26	Mountains	up to 4"
Sept. 1983	20-21	Southern Mountains & Deserts	up to 3"

http://www.fema.gov/nwz97/eln_scal.shtm

Geography and Geology
The greater Los Angeles Basin is the product of rainstorms and erosion for millennia. “Most of the mountains that ring the valleys and coastal plain are deeply fractured faults and, as they (the mountains) grew taller, their brittle slopes were continually eroded. Rivers and streams carried boulders, rocks, gravel, sand, and silt down these slopes to the valleys and coastal plain....In places these sediments are as much as twenty thousand feet thick”3

Much of the coastal plain rests on the ancient rock debris and sediment washed down from the mountains. This sediment can act as a sponge, absorbing vast quantities of rain in those years when heavy rains follow a dry period. But like a sponge that is near saturation, the same soil fills up rapidly when a heavy rain follows a period of relatively wet weather. So even in some years of heavy rain, flooding is minimal because the ground is relatively dry. The same amount of rain following a wet period of time can cause extensive flooding.

The greater Los Angeles basin is for all intents and purposes built out. This leaves precious little open land to absorb rainfall. This lack of open ground forces water to remain on the surface and rapidly accumulate. If it were not for the massive flood control system with its concrete lined river and stream beds, flooding would be a much more common occurrence. And the tendency is towards even less and less open land. In-fill building is becoming a much more common practice in many areas. Developers tear down an older home which typically covers up to 40% of the lot size and replacing it with three or four town homes or apartments which may cover 90-95% of the lot.

Another potential source of flooding is “asphalt creep.” The street space between the curbs of a street is a part of the flood control system. Water leaves property and accumulates in the streets, where it is directed towards the underground portion of the flood control system. The carrying capacity of the street is determined by the width of the street and the height of the curbs along the street. Often, when streets are being resurfaced, a one to two inch layer of asphalt is laid down over the existing asphalt. This added layer of asphalt subtracts from the rated capacity of the street to carry water. Thus the original engineered capacity of the entire storm drain system is marginally reduced over time. Subsequent re-paving of the street will further reduce the engineered capacity even more.

FLOOD TERMINOLOGY

Floodplain
A floodplain is a land area adjacent to a river, stream, lake, estuary, or other water body that is subject to flooding. This area, if left undisturbed, acts to store excess flood water. The floodplain is made up of two sections: the floodway and the flood fringe.

100-Year Flood The 100-year flooding event is the flood having a one percent chance of being equaled or exceeded in magnitude in any given year. Contrary to popular belief, it is not a flood occurring once every 100 years. The 100-year floodplain is the area adjoining a river, stream, or watercourse covered by water in the event of a 100-year flood.

Floodway
The floodway is one of two main sections that make up the floodplain. Floodways are defined for regulatory purposes. Unlike floodplains, floodways do not reflect a recognizable geologic feature. For NFIP purposes, floodways are defined as the channel of a river or stream, and the overbank areas adjacent to the channel. The floodway carries the bulk of the flood water downstream and is usually the area where water velocities and forces are the greatest. NFIP regulations require that the floodway be kept open and free from development or other structures that would obstruct or divert flood flows onto other properties.

The NFIP floodway definition is "the channel of a river or other watercourse and adjacent land areas that must be reserved in order to discharge the base flood without cumulatively increasing the water surface elevation more than one foot.”

Flood Fringe
The flood fringe refers to the outer portions of the floodplain, beginning at the edge of the floodway and continuing outward.

Base Flood Elevation (BFE)
The term "Base Flood Elevation" refers to the elevation (normally measured in feet above sea level) that the base flood is expected to reach. Base flood elevations can be set at levels other than the 100-year flood. Some communities choose to use higher frequency flood events as their base flood elevation for certain activities, while using lower frequency events for others. For example, for the purpose of storm water management, a 25-year flood event might serve as the base flood elevation; while the 500-year flood event may serve as base flood elevation for the tie down of mobile homes. The regulations of the NFIP focus on development in the 100-year floodplain.

CHARACTERISTICS OF FLOODING

Urban Flooding
As land is converted from fields or woodlands to roads and parking lots, it loses its ability to absorb rainfall. Urbanization of a watershed changes the hydrologic systems of the basin. Heavy rainfall collects and flows faster on impervious concrete and asphalt surfaces. The water moves from the clouds, to the ground, and into streams at a much faster rate in urban areas. Adding these elements to the hydrological systems can result in flood waters that rise very rapidly and peak with violent force.

Dam Failure Flooding
Loss of life and damage to structures, roads, and utilities may result from a dam failure. Economic losses can also result from a lowered tax base and lack of utility profits. These effects would certainly accompany the failure of one of the major dams in the City of Santa Monica. Because dam failure can have severe consequences, FEMA requires that all dam owners develop Emergency Action Plans (EAP) for warning, evacuation, and post-flood actions. Although there may be coordination with county officials in the development of the EAP, the responsibility for developing potential flood inundation maps and facilitation of emergency response is the responsibility of the dam owner. For more detailed information regarding dam failure flooding, and potential flood inundation zones for a particular dam in the county, refer to the City of Santa Monica Emergency Action Plan.

There have been a total of 45 dam failures in California, since the 19th century. The significant dam failures in Southern California are listed in Table 2.3.3.

Table 2.3.3 Dam Failures in Southern California

Sheffield	Santa Barbara	1925	Earthquake slide
Puddingstone	Pomona	1926	Overtopping during construction
Lake Hemet	Palm Springs	1927	Overtopping
Saint Francis	San Francisquito Canyon	1928	Sudden failure at full capacity through foundation, 426 deaths
Cogswell	Monrovia	1934	Breaching of concrete cover
Baldwin Hills	Los Angeles	1963	Leak through embankment turned into washout, 3 deaths

http://cee.engr.ucdavis.edu/faculty/lund/dams/Dam_History_Page/Failures.htm

The two most significant dam failures are the St. Francis Dam in 1928 and the Baldwin Hills Dam in 1963. “The failure of the St. Francis Dam, and the resulting loss of over 500 lives in the path of a roaring wall of water, was a scandal that resulted in the almost complete destruction of the reputation of its builder, William Mulholland. Mulholland was an immigrant from Ireland who rose up through the ranks of the city's water department to the position of chief engineer. It was he who proposed, designed, and supervised the construction of the Los Angeles Aqueduct, which brought water from the Owens Valley to the city. The St. Francis Dam, built in 1926, was 180 feet high and 600 feet long; it was located near Saugus in the San Francisquito Canyon. The dam gave way on March 12, 1928, three minutes before midnight. Its waters swept through the Santa Clara Valley toward the Pacific Ocean, about 54 miles away. 65 miles of valley was devastated before the water finally made its way into the ocean between Oxnard and Ventura. At its

peak the wall of water was said to be 78 feet high; by the time it hit Santa Paula, 42 miles south of the dam, the water was estimated to be 25 feet deep. Almost everything in its path was destroyed: livestock, structures, railways, bridges, and orchards. By the time it was over, parts of Ventura County lay under 70 feet of mud and debris. Over 500 people were killed and damage estimates topped $20 million."[4]

The Baldwin Hills dam failed during the daylight hours, and was one of the first disaster events documented a live helicopter broadcast. "The Baldwin Hills Dam collapsed with the fury of a thousand cloudbursts, sending a 50- foot wall of water down Cloverdale Avenue and slamming into homes and cars on Dec. 14, 1963. Five people were killed. Sixty-five hillside houses were ripped apart, and 210 homes and apartments were damaged. The flood swept northward in a V-shaped path roughly bounded by La Brea Avenue and Jefferson and La Cienega boulevards.

The earthen dam that created a 19-acre reservoir to supply drinking water for West Los Angeles residents ruptured at 3:38 p.m. As a pencil-thin crack widened to a 75-foot gash, 292 million gallons surged out. It took 77 minutes for the lake to empty. But it took a generation for the neighborhood below to recover. And two decades passed before the Baldwin Hills ridge top was reborn.

The cascade caused an unexpected ripple effect that is still being felt in Los Angeles and beyond. It foreshadowed the end of urban-area earthen dams as a major element of the Department of Water and Power's water storage system. It prompted a tightening of Division of Safety of Dams control over reservoirs throughout the state. The live telecast of the collapse from a KTLA-TV helicopter is considered the precursor to airborne news coverage that is now routine everywhere."[5]

Debris Flows
Another flood related hazard that can affect certain parts of the Southern California region are debris flows. Most typically debris flows occur in mountain canyons and the foothills against the San Gabriel Mountains. However, any hilly or mountainous area with intense rainfall and the proper geologic conditions may experience one of these very sudden and devastating events. "Debris flows, sometimes referred to as mudslides, mudflows, lahars, or debris avalanches, are common types of fast-moving landslides."

These flows generally occur during periods of intense rainfall or rapid snow melt. They usually start on steep hillsides as shallow landslides that liquefy and accelerate to speeds that are typically about 10 miles per hour, but can exceed 35 miles per hour. The consistency of debris flows ranges from watery mud to thick, rocky mud that can carry large items such as boulders, trees, and cars. Debris flows from many different sources can combine in channels, and their destructive power may be greatly increased. They continue flowing down hills and through channels, growing in volume with the addition of water, sand, mud, boulders, trees, and other materials. When the flows reach flatter ground, the debris spreads over a broad area, sometimes accumulating in thick deposits that can wreak havoc in developed areas."[6]

Coastal Flooding
Low lying coastal communities of Southern California have one other source of flooding, coastal flooding. This occurs most often during storms which bring higher than normal tides. Storms, the time of year and the tidal cycle can sometimes work to bring much higher than normal tides which cause flooding in low lying coastal areas. This hazard however is limited to those areas.

What is the Effect of Development on Floods?
When structures or fill are placed in the floodway or floodplain water is displaced. Development raises the river levels by forcing the river to compensate for the flow space obstructed by the inserted structures and/or fill. When structures or materials are added to the floodway or floodplain and no fill is removed to compensate, serious problems can arise. Flood waters may be forced away from historic floodplain areas. As a result, other existing floodplain areas may experience flood waters that rise above historic levels. Local governments must require engineer certification to ensure that proposed developments will not adversely affect the flood carrying capacity of the Special Flood Hazard Area (SFHA). Displacement of only a few inches of water can mean the difference between no structural damage occurring in a given flood event, and the inundation of many homes, businesses, and other facilities. Careful attention should

be given to development that occurs within the floodway to ensure that structures are prepared to withstand base flood events.

In highly urbanized areas, increased paving can lead to an increase in volume and velocity of runoff after a rainfall event, exacerbating the potential flood hazards. Care should be taken in the development and implementation of storm water management systems to ensure that these runoff waters are dealt with effectively.

How are Flood-Prone Areas Identified?
Flood maps and Flood Insurance Studies (FIS) are often used to identify flood-prone areas. The NFIP was established in 1968 as a means of providing low-cost flood insurance to the nation's flood-prone communities. The NFIP also reduces flood losses through regulations that focus on building codes and sound floodplain management. NFIP regulations (44 Code of Federal Regulations (CFR) Chapter 1, Section 60, 3) require that all new construction in floodplains must be elevated at or above base flood level. There are no flood prone zones in Santa Monica and currently does not participate in the NFIP. The City has not experienced coastal inundation or repetitive loss of property due to flooding; losses in the City of Santa Monica over the past 25 years have totaled approximately $23,102.

Flood Insurance Rate Maps (FIRM) and Flood Insurance Studies (FIS) Floodplain maps are the basis for implementing floodplain regulations and for delineating flood insurance purchase requirements. A Flood Insurance Rate Map (FIRM) is the official map produced by FEMA which delineates SFHA in communities where NFIP regulations apply. FIRMs are also used by insurance agents and mortgage lenders to determine if flood insurance is required and what insurance rates should apply.

Water surface elevations are combined with topographic data to develop FIRMs. FIRMs illustrate areas that would be inundated during a 100-year flood, floodway areas, and elevations marking the 100-year-flood level. In some cases they also include base flood elevations (BFEs) and areas located within the 500-year floodplain. Flood Insurance Studies and FIRMs produced for the NFIP provide assessments of the probability of flooding at a given location. FEMA conducted many Flood Insurance Studies in the late 1970s and early 1980s. These studies and maps represent flood risk at the point in time when FEMA completed the studies. However, it is important to note that not all 100-year or 500-year floodplains have been mapped by FEMA.

FEMA flood maps are not entirely accurate. These studies and maps represent flood risk at the point in time when FEMA completed the studies, and does not incorporate planning for floodplain changes in the future due to new development. Although FEMA is considering changing that policy, it is optional for local communities. Man-made and natural changes to the environment have changed the dynamics of storm water run-off since then.

Flood Mapping Methods and Techniques
Although many communities rely exclusively on FIRMs to characterize the risk of flooding in their area, there are some flood-prone areas that are not mapped but remain susceptible to flooding. These areas include locations next to small creeks, local drainage areas, and areas susceptible to manmade flooding.

Communities find it particularly useful to overlay flood hazard areas on tax assessment parcel maps. This allows a community to evaluate the flood hazard risk for a specific parcel during review of a development request. Coordination between FEMA and local planning jurisdictions is the key to making a strong connection with GIS technology for the purpose of flood hazard mapping.

FEMA and the Environmental Systems Research Institute (ESRI), a private company, have formed a partnership to provide multi-hazard maps and information to the public via the Internet. ESRI produces GIS software, including ArcViewC9 and ArcInfoC9. The ESRI web site has information on GIS technology and downloadable maps. The hazards maps provided on the ESRI site are intended to assist communities in evaluating geographic information about natural hazards. Flood information for most communities is available on the ESRI web site. Visit www.esri.com for more information.

HAZARD ASSESSMENT

Hazard Identification

Hazard identification is the first phase of flood-hazard assessment. Identification is the process of estimating: (1) the geographic extent of the floodplain (i.e., the area at risk from flooding); (2) the intensity of the flooding that can be expected in specific areas of the floodplain; and (3) the probability of occurrence of flood events. This process usually results in the creation of a floodplain map. Floodplain maps provide detailed information that can assist jurisdictions in making policies and land-use decisions.

Vulnerability Assessment

Vulnerability assessment is the second step of flood-hazard assessment. It combines the floodplain boundary, generated through hazard identification, with an inventory of the property within the floodplain. Understanding the population and property exposed to natural hazards will assist in reducing risk and preventing loss from future events. Because site-specific inventory data and inundation levels given for a particular flood event (10-year, 25-year, 50-year, 100-year, 500-year) are not readily available, calculating a community's vulnerability to flood events is not straightforward. The amount of property in the floodplain, as well as the type and value of structures on those properties, should be calculated to provide a working estimate for potential flood losses.

Risk Analysis

Risk analysis is the third and most advanced phase of a hazard assessment. It builds upon the hazard identification and vulnerability assessment. A flood risk analysis for the City of Santa Monica should include two components: (1) the life and value of property that may incur losses from a flood event (defined through the vulnerability assessment); and (2) the number and type of flood events expected to occur over time. Within the broad components of a risk analysis, it is possible to predict the severity of damage from a range of events. Flow velocity models can assist in predicting the amount of damage expected from different magnitudes of flood events. The data used to develop these models is based on hydrological analysis of landscape features. Changes in the landscape, often associated with human development, can alter the flow velocity and the severity of damage that can be expected from a flood event.

Using GIS technology and flow velocity models, it is possible to map the damage that can be expected from flood events over time. It is also possible to pinpoint the effects of certain flood events on individual properties. At the time of publication of this plan, data was insufficient to conduct a risk analysis for flood events in the City of Santa Monica. However, the current mapping projects will result in better data that will assist in understanding risk. This plan includes recommendations for building partnerships that will support the development of a flood risk analysis in the City of Santa Monica.

COMMUNITY FLOOD ISSUES

What is Susceptible to Damage During a Flood Event?

The largest impact on communities from flood events is the loss of life and property. During certain years, property losses resulting from flood damage are extensive. Development in the floodplains of the City of Santa Monica will continue to be at risk from flooding because flood damage occurs on a regular basis throughout the county. Property loss from floods strikes both private and public property. Losses in the City of Santa Monica over the past 25 years have totaled approximately $23,102.

Property Loss Resulting from Flooding Events

The type of property damage caused by flood events depends on the depth and velocity of the flood waters. Faster moving flood waters can wash buildings off their foundations and sweep cars downstream. Pipelines, bridges, and other infrastructure can be damaged when high waters combine with flood debris. Extensive damage can be caused by basement flooding and landslide damage related to soil saturation from flood events. Most flood damage is caused by water saturating materials susceptible to loss (i.e.,

wood, insulation, wallboard, fabric, furnishings, floor coverings, and appliances). In many cases, flood damage to homes renders them unlivable.

Business/Industry
Flood events impact businesses by damaging property and by interrupting business. Flood events can cut off customer access to a business as well as close a business for repairs. A quick response to the needs of businesses affected by flood events can help a community maintain economic vitality in the face of flood damage. Responses to business damages can include funding to assist owners in elevating or relocating flood-prone business structures.

Public Infrastructure
Publicly owned facilities are a key component of daily life for all citizens of the county. Damage to public water and sewer systems, transportation networks, flood control facilities, emergency facilities, and offices can hinder the ability of the government to deliver services. Government can take action to reduce risk to public infrastructure from flood events, as well as craft public policy that reduces risk to private property from flood events.

Roads/Highways
During natural hazard events, or any type of emergency or disaster, dependable road connections are critical for providing emergency services. Roads systems in the City of Santa Monica are maintained by multiple jurisdictions. Federal, state, county, and city governments all have a stake in protecting roads from flood damage. Road networks often traverse floodplain and floodway areas. Transportation agencies responsible for road maintenance are typically aware of roads at risk from flooding.

Bridges
Bridges are key points of concern during flood events because they are important links in road networks, river crossings, and they can be obstructions in watercourses, inhibiting the flow of water during flood events. The bridges in the City of Santa Monica are state, county, city, or privately owned. A state-designated inspector must inspect all state, county, and city bridges every two years; but private bridges are not inspected, and can be very dangerous. The inspections are rigorous, looking at everything from seismic capability to erosion and scour.

Dam/Flood Control Channels
No dam/flood control channels exist in Santa Monica. Portions of the City may be subject to flooding, due to flash flooding, urban flooding (storm drain failure/infrastructure breakdown), river channel overflow, downstream flooding, etc.) The City has not historically been vulnerable to storm surge inundation associated with hurricanes and tropical storms.

Stone Canyon Reservoir
The Stone Canyon Reservoir is located in the City of Los Angeles. There is a likelihood that the 10,370 acre feet capacity Stone Canyon Reservoir above the City of Brentwood would rupture in a major earthquake, inundating Brentwood and portions of West Los Angeles, and depositing no less than several inches of water on the northeast portion of Santa Monica.

Riviera Reservoir
The Riviera Reservoir, 1252 Capri, Los Angeles, is owned by the City of Santa Monica and located about two miles north of the City in Santa Monica Canyon. The California Department of Water Resources Bulletin No.17 lists the reservoir as having a height of 40 feet and a storage capacity of 76 acre-feet, which translates to approximately 25 million gallons.

The Riviera Reservoir is an off-stream, covered storage reservoir built with vertical concrete walls. These walls are keyed top and bottom to the roof and foundations. The north and west sidewalls on the south and east have compacted backfill in front of them. These are the sides through which water will pass should a failure occur.

If the failure were to occur on the east side, the structures, located at the Riviera Golf Course,

immediately below the dam will definitely be in jeopardy. If the south side of the dam were to fail, no structures would be harmed. However, the golf course would be flooded.

Flood waters released during the reservoir failure would empty onto the Riviera Country Golf Course, eventually flowing into the Santa Monica Creek. The flood control channels will contain the flood waters directing them to the Pacific Ocean. Santa Monica Creek located in the City of Los Angeles, is dry the majority of the time and is not likely to be carrying flow at a time when the reservoir might fail. Damage to any homes adjacent to the golf course is considered unlikely. The travel time of the flood flows to the flood control channel would be within 15 minutes.

Stormwater

Stormwater, which is more accurately called urban runoff, consists of rainwater as well as runoff draining to city streets generated by irrigation, car washing or the hosing down of streets and sidewalks. The majority of this urban runoff in Santa Monica drains untreated into Santa Monica Bay via an underground storm drain system. This system consists of 2,308 catch basins and 64 storm drain lines which discharge at five outfalls within the city limits. The largest of these is located on the beach at Pico Boulevard and is known as the Pico-Kenter outfall. In addition to runoff from Santa Monica, this outfall also discharges runoff from parts of Brentwood and West Los Angeles. The other four outfalls are located on the beach at Montana Avenue, Wilshire Boulevard, the Santa Monica Pier, and Ashland Avenue. The Montana and Wilshire outfalls typically only discharge runoff to the ocean during heavy rains. The remaining three outfalls discharge year-round, during wet and dry periods. Under the federal Clean Water Act (CWA) the City is responsible for the quality of the urban runoff entering the storm drain system and for the enforcement and implementation of Local, State and Federal stormwater regulations. City oversight of stormwater programs and operation and maintenance of the stormwater system is coordinated by the Department of Environmental and Public Works Management. The City is responsible for the operation and maintenance of 824 catch basins and approximately 20 miles of storm drain lines. The remainder of the catch basins and storm drains within the city are owned and maintained by Los Angeles County.

The CWA and the California Ocean Plan are the primary mechanisms through which pollutant discharges to water bodies are regulated in California. The CWA established minimum national water quality goals and created the National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System (NPDES) to regulate the quality of discharged water. As of 1990 all municipal stormwater runoff became regulated under the NPDES system. The City of Santa Monica is currently a co-permittee with all other cities in Los Angeles County on the County's NPDES permit which was issued in 1990. Under this permit all co-permittees were required to develop a stormwater management plan which includes implementation of 13 baseline best management practices (BMPs) related to stormwater. These BMPs include: (1) catch basin labeling, (2) institution of a public reporting program, (3) implementation of a municipal runoff control ordinance, (4) development of public education material, (5) catch basin cleaning, (6) encourage increased trash receptacle usage, (7) increased street sweeping, (8) discourage improper litter disposal, (9) inspection of restaurants and automobile facilities, (10) encourage residents to remove dirt, rubbish and debris from sidewalks, (11) establish a recycling program, (12) motivate residents to properly dispose of hazardous waste, and (13) encourage water conservation. To date Santa Monica has met all of its compliance deadlines for implementation of these BMPs.

The Los Angeles Regional Water Quality Control Board (RWQCB) recently completed a comprehensive revision of the NPDES permit for the Los Angeles region. This revised permit was approved in July 1996. The permit revision was undertaken due to a perceived need to toughen existing standards because compliance with the existing permit had been inconsistent throughout the region. The revised permit is more comprehensive and specific than the previous permit and requires the City to conduct additional employee education and institute a construction-site inspection program to help mitigate construction-related stormwater impacts.

Wastewater

Wastewater (or "sewage") generated by Santa Monica's residential, commercial and industrial water users flows through underground sewer lines to the City of Los Angeles' Hyperion Treatment Plant, located approximately 7 miles southeast of Santa Monica in Playa del Rey. There the wastewater is

screened, settled, and biologically treated before being discharged into Santa Monica Bay. Santa Monica pays a fee to Los Angeles for disposal of its wastewater based on the monthly effluent flows to the treatment plant. There are approximately 125 miles of sewer lines within the city limits. They are owned by Santa Monica and are inspected and maintained by the City's Environmental and Public Works Management Department. Permitting and inspection of commercial and industrial wastewater generators is overseen by the department's Industrial Waste Division. Santa Monica's sewer system is completely separate from the stormwater system with only the wastewater being treated before it enters the Bay.

FLOOD RESOURCE DIRECTORY

The following resource directory lists the resources and programs that can assist county communities and organizations. The resource directory will provide contact information for local, county, regional state and federal programs that deal with natural hazards.

County Resources

Los Angeles County Public Works Department
900 S. Fremont Ave.
Alhambra, CA 91803
Ph: 626-458-5100

Sanitation Districts of Los Angeles County
1955 Workman Mill Road
Whittier, CA 90607
Ph: 562-699-7411 x2301

State Resources

Governor's Office of Emergency Services (OES)
P.O. Box 419047
Rancho Cordova, CA 95741-9047
Ph: 916 845- 8911
Fx: 916 845- 8910

California Resources Agency
1416 Ninth Street, Suite 1311
Sacramento, CA 95814
Ph: 916-653-5656

California Department of Water Resources (DWR)
1416 9th Street
Sacramento, CA 95814
Ph: 916-653-6192

California Department of Conservation: Southern California Regional Office
655 S. Hope Street, #700
Los Angeles, CA 90017-2321
Ph: 213-239-0878
Fx: 213-239-0984

Federal Resources and Programs

Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA)

> FEMA provides maps of flood hazard areas, various publications related to flood mitigation, funding for flood mitigation projects, and technical assistance, FEMA also operates the National Flood Insurance Program. FEMA' s mission is to reduce loss of life and property and protect the nation's critical infrastructure from all types of hazards through a comprehensive, risk-based, emergency management program of mitigation, preparedness, response and recovery.

Federal Emergency Management Agency, Region IX

1111 Broadway, Suite 1200
Oakland, CA 94607
Ph: 510-627-7100
Fx: 510-627-7112

Federal Emergency Management Agency, Mitigation Division
500 C Street, S.W.
Washington, D.C. 20472
Ph: 202-566-1600

FEMA' s List of Flood Related Websites

This site contains a long list of flood related Internet sites from “American Heritage Rivers" to "The Weather Channel" and is a good starting point for flood information on the Internet.

Contact: Federal Emergency Management Agency, Phone: (800) 480-2520
Website: http://www.fema.gov/nfip/related.htm

National Floodplain Insurance Program (NFIP)
500 C Street, S.W.
Washington, D.C. 20472
Ph: 202-566-1600

The Floodplain Management Association

The Floodplain Management website was established by the Floodplain Management Association (FMA) to serve the entire floodplain management community. It includes full-text articles, a calendar of upcoming events, a list of positions available, an index of publications available free or at nominal cost, a list of associations, a list of firms and consultants in floodplain management, an index of newsletters dealing with flood issues (with hypertext links if available), a section on the basics of floodplain management, a list of frequently asked questions (FAQs) about the Website, and a catalog of Web links.

Floodplain Management Association
P.O. Box 50891
Sparks, NV 89435-0891
Ph: 775-626-6389
Fx: 775-626-6389

The Association of State Floodplain Managers

The Association of State Floodplain Managers is an organization of professionals involved in floodplain management, flood hazard mitigation, the National Flood Insurance Program, and flood preparedness, warning, and recovery. ASFPM fosters communication among those responsible for flood hazard activities, provides technical advice to governments and other entities about proposed actions or policies that will affect flood hazards, and encourages flood hazard research, education, and training. The ASFPM Web site includes information on how to become a member, the organization’s constitution and bylaws, directories of officers and committees, a publications list, information on upcoming conferences, a history of the association, and other useful information.

Contact: The Association of State Floodplain Managers
Address: 2809 Fish Hatchery Road, Madison, WI 53713 Phone: (608) 274-0123
Website: http://www.floods.org

National Weather Service

The National Weather Service provides flood watches, warnings, and informational statements in the City of Santa Monica.

National Weather Service
520 North Elevar Street

Oxnard, CA 93030
Ph: 805-988- 6615

Office of Hydrology, National Weather Service

The National Weather Service s Office of Hydrology (OH) and its Hydrological Information Center offer information on floods and other aquatic disasters, This site offers current and historical data including an archive of past flood summaries, information on current hydrologic conditions, water supply outlooks, an Automated Local Flood Warning Systems Handbook, Natural Disaster Survey Reports, and other scientific publications on hydrology and flooding.

National Weather Service, Office of Hydrologic Development
1325 East West Highway, SSMC2
Silver Spring, MD 20910
Ph: 301-713-1658
Fx: 301-713-0963

Resources Conservation Service (NRCS), US Department of Agriculture

NRCS provides a suite of federal programs designed to assist state and local governments and landowners in mitigating the impacts of flood events. The Watershed Surveys and Planning Program and the Small Watershed Program provide technical and financial assistance to help participants solve natural resource and related economic problems on a watershed basis. The Wetlands Reserve Program and the Flood Risk Reduction Program provide financial incentives to landowners to put aside land that is either a wetland resource, or that experiences frequent flooding. The Emergency Watershed Protection Program (EWP) provides technical and financial assistance to clear debris from clogged waterways, restore vegetation, and stabilizing riverbanks. The measures taken under EWP must be environmentally and economically sound and generally benefit more than one property.

National Resources Conservation Service
14th and Independence Ave., SW, Room 5105-A
Washington, DC 20250
Ph: 202-720-7246
Fx: 202-720-7690

USGS Water Resources

This web page offers current US water news; extensive current (including real-time) and historical water data; numerous fact sheets and other publications; various technical resources; descriptions of ongoing water survey programs; local water information; and connections to other sources of water information.

USGS Water Resources
6000 J Street Placer Hall
Sacramento, CA 95819-6129
Ph: 916-278-3000
Fx: 916-278-3070

Bureau of Reclamation

The mission of the Bureau of Reclamation is to manage, develop, and protect water and related resources in an environmentally and economically sound manner in the interest of the American public. The Bureau provides leadership and technical expertise in water resources development and in the efficient use of water through initiatives including conservation, reuse, and research. It protects the public and the environment through the adequate maintenance and appropriate operation of Reclamation's facilities and manages Reclamation's facilities to fulfill water user contracts and protect and/or enhance conditions for fish, wildlife, land, and cultural resources.

Mid Pacific Regional Office

Federal Office Building
2800 Cottage Way
Sacramento CA 95825-1898
Ph: 916- 978-5000
Fax 916- 978-5599
http://www.usbr.gov/

Army Corps of Engineers

The Corps of Engineers administers a permit program to ensure that the nation's waterways are used in the public interest. Any person, firm, or agency planning to work in waters of the United States must first obtain a permit from the Army Corps of Engineers. The Corps is responsible for the protection and development of the nation's water resources, including navigation, flood control, energy production through hydropower management, water supply storage and recreation.

US Army Corps of Engineers
P.O. Box 532711
Los Angeles CA 90053- 2325
Ph: 213-452- 3921

American Public Works Association
2345 Grand Boulevard, Suite 500
Kansas City, MO 64108-2641
Ph: 816-472-6100
Fx: 816-472-1610

Publications

NFIP Community Rating System Coordinator's Manual
Indianapolis, IN.

This informative brochure explains how the Community Rating System works and what the benefits are to communities. It explains in detail the CRS point system, and what activities communities can pursue to earn points. These points then add up to the "rating" for the community, and flood insurance premium discounts are calculated based upon that "rating " The brochure also provides a table on the percent discount realized for each rating (1-10). Instructions on how to apply to be a CRS community are also included.

Contact: NFIP Community Rating System
Phone: (800) 480-2520 or (317) 848-2898
Website: http://www.fema.gov/nfip/crs

Floodplain Management: A Local Floodplain Administrator's Guide to the NFIP

This document discusses floodplain processes and terminology. It contains floodplain management and mitigation strategies, as well as information on the NFIP, CRS, Community Assistance Visits, and floodplain development standards.

Contact: National Flood Insurance Program Phone: (800) 480-2520
Website: http://www.fema,gov/nfip/

Flood Hazard Mitigation Planning: A Community Guide, (June 1997).
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Management.

This informative guide offers a 10-step process for successful flood hazard mitigation. Steps include: map hazards, determine potential damage areas, take an inventory of facilities in the flood zone, determine what is or is not being done about flooding, identify gaps in protection, brainstorm alternatives and actions, determine feasible actions, coordinate with others, prioritize actions, develop strategies for implementation, and adopt and monitor the plan.

Contact: Massachusetts Flood Hazard Management Program Phone: (617) 626-1250
Website: http://www.magnetstate.ma.us/dem/programs/mitigate

Reducing Losses in High Risk Flood Hazard Areas: A Guidebook for Local Officials, (February 1987), FEMA-116.

This guidebook offers a table on actions that communities can take to reduce flood losses. It also offers a table with sources for floodplain mapping assistance for the various types of flooding hazards. There is information on various types of flood hazards with regard to existing mitigation efforts and options for action (policy and programs, mapping, regulatory, nonregulatory). Types of flooding which are covered include alluvial fan, areas behind levees, areas below unsafe dams, coastal flooding, flash floods, fluctuating lake level floods, ground failure triggered by earthquakes, ice jam flooding, and mudslides.

Contact: Federal Emergency Management Agency Phone: (800) 480-2520
Website: http://www.fema.gov

Endnotes

1. http://www.lalc.k12.ca.us/target/units/river/tour/hist.html
2. Gumprecht, Blake, 1999, Johns Hopkins University Press, Baltimore, MD.
3. Ibid
4. http://www.usc.edu/isd/archives/la/scandals/st_francis_dam.html
5. http://www.latimes.com/news/local/surroundings/la-mesurround11dec11,0,1754871.story?coll=la-adelphia-right-rail
6. http://www.fema.gov/rrr/talkdiz/landslide.shtm#

2.4 Tsunami

Table of Contents

Why Are Tsunamis a Threat to Southern California? 106

What Are Tsunamis? 106

What Causes Tsunamis? 106

Tsunami Characteristics 107

History of Regional Tsunamis 109

Tsunami Hazard Identification 109

Tsunami Watches and Warnings 111

Community Tsunami Issues 113

Existing Tsunami Mitigation Activities 113

Tsunami Resource Directory 114

WHY ARE TSUNAMIS A THREAT TO SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA?

History has shown that the probability of a tsunami in the City of Santa Monica is an extremely low threat. However, if a tsunami should occur, the consequences would be great. As shown on the tsunami run-up map (Map 2.4.1), the entire City of Santa Monica coastline could be impacted. Thirty percent of the City's residents would have to be evacuated. The impact could cause loss of life, destroy thousands of high priced homes and greatly affect the City's downtown and coastal businesses, and impact tourism. Even if all residents and visitors were safely evacuated, the damage to property in this densely populated, high property value area would still be tremendous.

California's Tsunamis
"Since 1812, the California coast has had 14 tsunamis with wave heights higher than three feet; six of these were destructive. The Channel Islands were hit by a big tsunami in the early 1800s. The worst tsunami resulted from the 1964 Alaskan earthquake and caused 12 deaths and at least $17 million in damages in northern California."[41]

WHAT ARE TSUNAMIS?

The phenomenon we call "tsunami" (soo-NAH-mee) is a series of traveling ocean waves of extremely long length generated primarily by earthquakes occurring below or near the ocean floor. Underwater volcanic eruptions and landslides can also generate tsunamis. In the deep ocean, the tsunami waves move across the deep ocean with a speed exceeding 500 miles per hour, and a wave height of only a few inches. Tsunami waves are distinguished from ordinary ocean waves by their great length between wave crests, often exceeding 60 miles or more in the deep ocean, and by the time between these crests, ranging from 10 minutes to an hour.

As they reach the shallow waters of the coast, the waves slow down and the water can pile up into a wall of destruction up to 30 feet or more in height. The effect can be amplified where a bay, harbor or lagoon funnels the wave as it moves inland. Large tsunamis have been known to rise over 100 feet. Even a tsunami 1-3 feet high can be very destructive and cause many deaths and injuries.

WHAT CAUSES TSUNAMI?

There are many causes of tsunamis but the most prevalent is earthquakes. In addition, landslides, volcanic eruptions, explosions, and even the impact of cosmic bodies, such as meteorites, can generate tsunamis.

Plate Tectonics
Plate Tectonic theory is based on an earth model characterized by a small number of lithospheric plates, 40 to 150 miles thick, which float on a viscous under-layer called the asthenosphere. These plates, which cover the entire surface of the earth and contain both the continents and sea floor, move relative to each other at rates of up to several inches per year. The region where two plates come in contact is called a plate boundary, and the way in which one plate moves relative to another determines the type of boundary: spreading, where the two plates move away from each other; subduction, where the two plates move toward each other and one slides beneath the other; and transform, where the two plates slide horizontally past each other. Subduction zones are characterized by deep ocean trenches, and the volcanic islands or volcanic mountain chains associated with the many subduction zones around the Pacific Rim are sometimes called the Ring of Fire.

Earthquakes and Tsunamis
An earthquake can be caused by volcanic activity, but most are generated by movements along fault zones associated with the plate boundaries. Most strong earthquakes, representing 80% of the total energy released worldwide by earthquakes, occur in subduction zones where an oceanic plate slides

41. http://education.sdsc.edu/optiputer/htmlLinks/california_tsunami.html

under a continental plate or another younger oceanic plate.

Not all earthquakes generate tsunamis. To generate a tsunami, the fault where the earthquake occurs must be underneath or near the ocean, and cause vertical movement of the sea floor over a large area, hundreds or thousands of square miles. "By far, the most destructive tsunamis are generated from large, shallow earthquakes with an epicenter or fault line near or on the ocean floor."[42] The amount of vertical and horizontal motion of the sea floor, the area over which it occurs, the simultaneous occurrence of slumping of underwater sediments due to the shaking, and the efficiency with which energy is transferred from the earth's crust to the ocean water are all part of the tsunami generation mechanism. The sudden vertical displacements over such large areas, disturb the ocean's surface, displace water, and generate destructive tsunami waves.[43]

Although all oceanic regions of the world can experience tsunamis, the most destructive and repeated occurrences of tsunamis are in the Pacific Rim region.

Tsunami Earthquakes
The September 2, 1992 earthquake (magnitude 7.2) was barely felt by residents along the coast of Nicaragua. Located well off-shore, the severity of shaking on a scale of I to XII, was mostly II along the coast, and reached III at only a few places. Twenty to 70 minutes after the earthquake occurred, a tsunami struck the coast of Nicaragua with wave amplitudes up to 13 feet above normal sea level in most places and a maximum run-up height of 35 ft. The waves caught coastal residents by complete surprise and caused many casualties and considerable property damage.

This tsunami was caused by a tsunami earthquake, an earthquake that produces an unusually large tsunami relative to the earthquake magnitude. Tsunami earthquakes are characterized by a very shallow focus, fault dislocations greater than several meters, and fault surfaces that are smaller than for a normal earthquake.

Tsunami earthquakes are also slow earthquakes, with slippage along the fault beneath the sea floor occurring more slowly than it would in a normal earthquake. The only known method to quickly recognize a tsunami earthquake is to estimate a parameter called the seismic moment using very long period seismic waves (more than 50 seconds/cycle). Two other destructive and deadly tsunamis from tsunami earthquakes have occurred in recent years in Java, Indonesia (June 2, 1994) and Peru (February 21, 1996).

> "Less frequently, tsunami waves can be generated from displacements of water resulting from rock falls, icefalls and sudden submarine landslides or slumps. Such events may be caused impulsively from the instability and sudden failure of submarine slopes, which are sometimes triggered by the ground motions of a strong earthquake. For example in the 1980's, earth moving and construction work of an airport runway along the coast of Southern France, triggered an underwater landslide, which generated destructive tsunami waves in the harbor of Thebes."[44]

TSUNAMI CHARACTERISTICS

How Fast?
Unnoticed tsunami waves can travel at the speed of a commercial jet plane, over 500 miles per hour. They can move from one side of the Pacific Ocean to the other in less than a day. This great speed makes it important to be aware of the tsunami as soon as it is generated. Scientists can predict when a tsunami will arrive at various places by knowing the source characteristics of the earthquake that generated the tsunami and the characteristics of the sea floor along the paths to those places. Tsunamis

42. http://www.prh.noaa.gov/itic/library/about_tsu/faqs.html#1
43. Ibid
44. Ibid

travel much slower in more shallow coastal waters where their wave heights begin to increase dramatically.

How Big?
Offshore and coastal features can determine the size and impact of tsunami waves. Reefs, bays, entrances to rivers, undersea features and the slope of the beach all help to modify the tsunami as it attacks the coastline. When the tsunami reaches the coast and moves inland, the water level can rise many feet. In extreme cases, water level has risen to more than 50 feet for tsunamis of distant origin and over 100 feet for tsunami waves generated near the earthquake's epicenter. The first wave may not be the largest in the series of waves. One coastal community may see no damaging wave activity while in another nearby community destructive waves can be large and violent. The flooding can extend inland by 1000 feet or more, covering large expanses of land with water and debris.

How Frequent?
Since scientists cannot predict when earthquakes will occur, they cannot determine exactly when a tsunami will be generated. However, by looking at past historical tsunamis and run-up maps, scientists know where tsunamis are most likely to be generated. Past tsunami height measurements are useful in predicting future tsunami impact and flooding limits at specific coastal locations and communities.

TYPES OF TSUNAMIS

Pacific-wide and Regional Tsunamis
Tsunamis can be categorized as "local" and Pacific-wide. Typically, a Pacific-wide tsunami is generated by major vertical ocean bottom movement in offshore deep trenches. A "local" tsunami can be a component of the Pacific-wide tsunami in the area of the earthquake or a wave that is confined to the area of generation within a bay or harbor and caused by movement of the bay itself or landslides.

The last large tsunami that caused widespread death and destruction throughout the Pacific was generated by an earthquake located off the coast of Chile in 1960. It caused loss of life and property damage not only along the Chile coast but also in Hawaii and as far away as Japan. The Great Alaskan Earthquake of 1964 killed 106 people and produced deadly tsunami waves in Alaska, Oregon and California.

In July 1993, a tsunami generated in the Sea of Japan killed over 120 people in Japan. Damage also occurred in Korea and Russia but spared other countries since the tsunami wave energy was confined within the Sea of Japan. The 1993 Japan Sea tsunami is known as a "regional event" since its impact was confined to a relatively small area. For people living along the northwestern coast of Japan, the tsunami waves followed the earthquake within a few minutes.

During the 1990's, destructive regional tsunamis also occurred in Nicaragua, Indonesia, the Philippines, Papua New Guinea, and Peru, killing thousands of people. Others caused property damage in Chile and Mexico. Some damage also occurred in the far field in the Marquesas Islands (French Polynesia) from the July 30, 1995, Chilean and February 21, 1996, Peruvian tsunamis.

In less than a day, tsunamis can travel from one side of the Pacific to the other. However, people living near areas where large earthquakes occur may find that the tsunami waves will reach their shores within minutes of the earthquake. For these reasons, the tsunami threat to many areas such as Alaska, the Philippines, Japan and the United States West Coast can be immediate (for tsunamis from nearby earthquakes which take only a few minutes to reach coastal areas) or less urgent (for tsunamis from distant earthquakes which take from three to 22 hours to reach coastal areas).

HISTORY OF REGIONAL TSUNAMIS

Local

The local tsunami may be the most serious threat as it strikes suddenly, sometimes before the earthquake shaking stops. Alaska has had six serious local tsunamis in the last 80 years and Japan has had many more.

Local History of Tsunamis

Tsunamis have been reported since ancient times. They have been documented extensively in California since 1806. Although the majority of tsunamis have occurred in Northern California, Southern California has been impacted as well. In the 1930's, four tsunamis struck the LA, Orange County, and San Diego coastal areas. In Orange County the tsunami wave reached heights of 20 feet or more above sea level. In 1964, following the Alaska 8.2 earthquake, tidal surges of approximately 4 feet to 5 feet hit the Huntington Harbour area causing moderate damage.

Table 2.4.1 Tsunami Events in California 1930-2004

Date	Location	Maximum Run up*(m)	Earthquake Magnitude
08/31/1930	Redondo Beach	6.10	5.2
08/31/1930	Santa Monica	6.10	5.2
08/31/1930	Venice	6.10	5.2
03/11/1933	La Jolla	0.10	6.3
03/11/1933	Long Beach	0.10	6.3
08/21/1934	Newport Beach	12.00	Unknown
02/09/1941	San Diego	Unknown	6.6
10/18/1989	Monterey	0.40	7.1
10/18/1989	Moss Landing	1.00	7.1
10/18/1989	Santa Cruz	0.10	7.1
04/25/1992	Arena Cove	0.10	7.1
04/25/1992	Monterey	0.10	7.1
09/01/1994	Crescent City	0.14	7.1
11/04/2000	Point Arguello	5.00	

Source: Worldwide Tsunami Database www.ngdc.noaa.gov

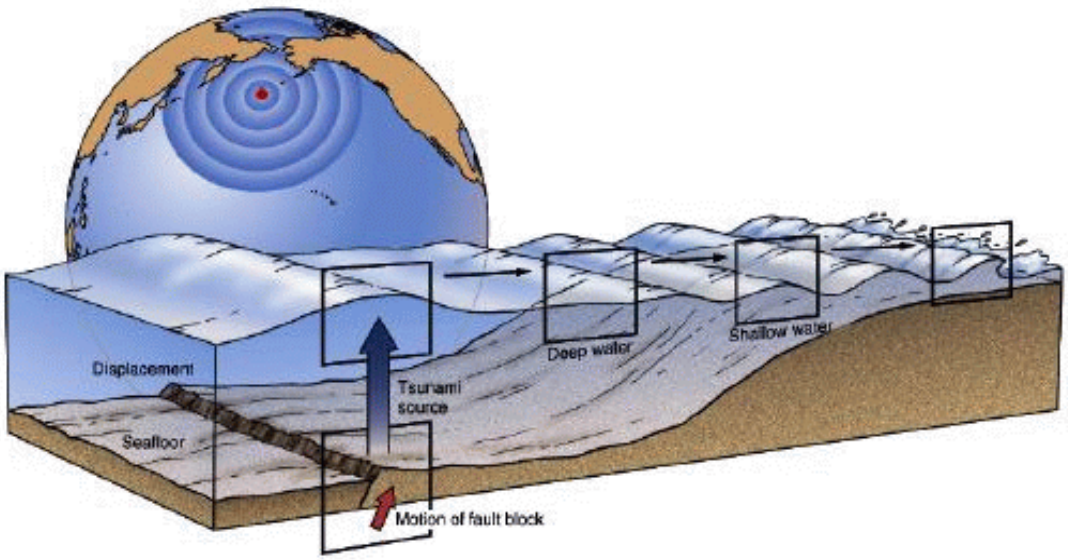
* Maximum Run up (M)-The maximum water height above sea level in meters. The run-up is the height the tsunami reached above a reference level such as mean sea level. It is not always clear which reference level was used.

TSUNAMI HAZARD ASSESSMENT

Hazard Identification

A tsunami threat to the City of Santa Monica is considered low to moderate. Santa Monica occupies a central position along the arching shoreline of Santa Monica Bay. The beach, which has grown through accretion, is several hundred feet wide—one of the widest stretches of beach in this part of southern California.

Santa Monica sits atop a coastal plain that is defined on its northern boundary by Santa Monica Canyon. This deep arroyo attracted Native American settlements and then the area's first European settlement in the 1860s—a summer colony for residents of the new City of Los Angeles some twelve miles inland along the foot of the mountains. South of the canyon, the rugged terrain gives way to the gently south sloping upland of the City's north side. The land descends to a historic drainage channel that ran west to the sea along the general line of the present-day Santa Monica freeway. This drainage formed a distinctive draw that originally marked the edge of the Palisades and defined the City's southerly border. It is this collision of this south sloping upland with the southwesterly trending coastline that creates the City's most memorable topographic feature—the Palisades—a sheer cliff of fragile sandstone that rises about 100 feet above the coast that separates the northern portion of the City from the beach below.



Damage factors of tsunamis
Tsunamis cause damage in three ways: inundation, wave impact on structures, and erosion.

> "Strong, tsunami-induced currents lead to the erosion of foundations and the collapse of bridges and sea walls. Flotation and drag forces move houses and overturn railroad cars. Considerable damage is caused by the resultant floating debris, including boats and cars that become dangerous projectiles that may crash into buildings, break power lines, and may start fires. Fires from damaged ships in ports or from ruptured coastal oil storage tanks and refinery facilities, can cause damage greater than that inflicted directly by the tsunami. Of increasing concern is the potential effect of tsunami draw down, when receding waters uncover cooling water intakes of nuclear power plants."[45]

A United States Government study reports that, "Local earthquakes will not generate a tsunami, in this area". Tsunamis are due to large off-shore earthquakes and ocean landslides. Dangerous tsunamis would most likely originate in the Aleutian and Chilean offshore submarine trenches. The City of Santa Monica has western facing beaches that are vulnerable to tsunamis or tidal surges from the west.

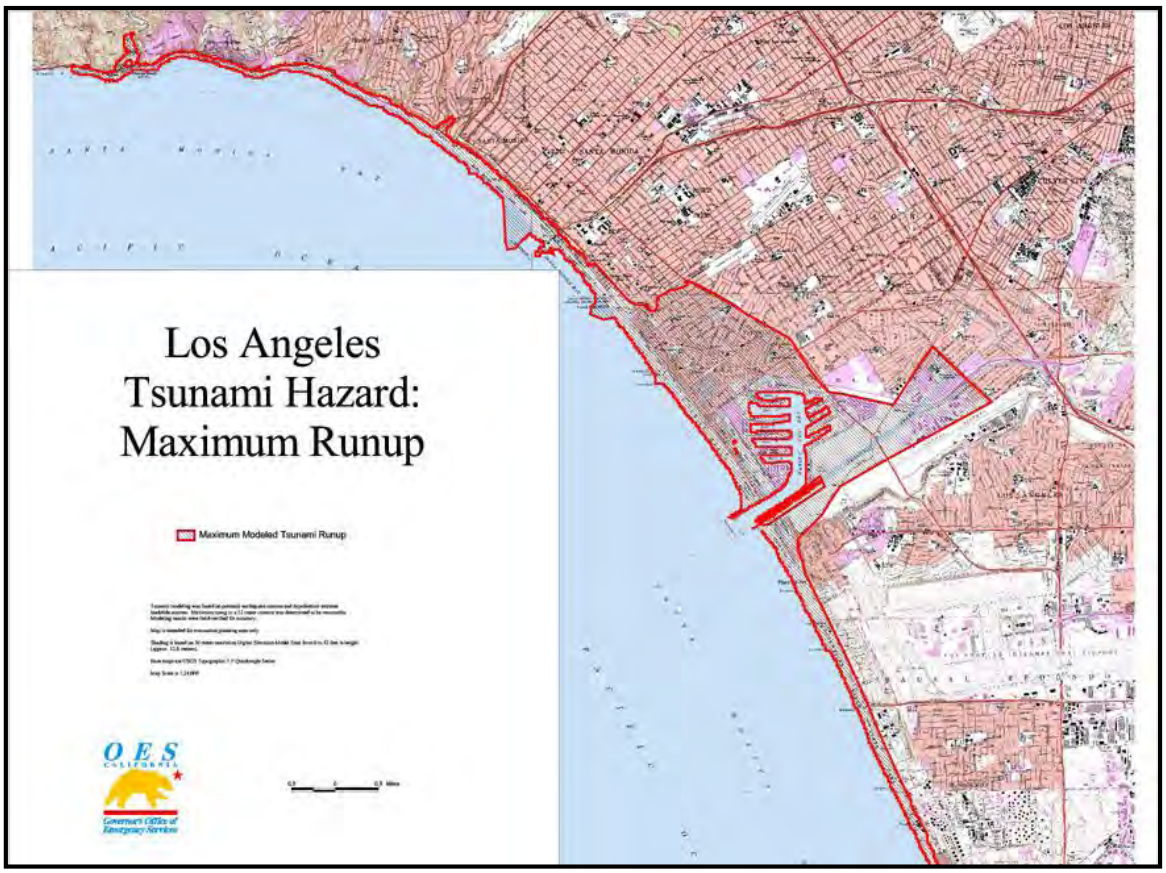
45. Ibid

Predicted wave heights, exclusive of tide and storm generated wave heights are:

For a 100 year occurrence	For a 500 year occurrence
4.0 feet minimum	6.8 feet minimum
6.6 feet average	11.4 feet average
9.2 feet maximum	16.0 feet maximum

According to the Modern Tsunami Run-up Map the entire coastline of Santa Monica would be severely impacted. During the summer months, the City of Santa Monica can attract over 200,000 people a day to its beaches. If a tsunami were to occur it could devastate the entire coastal area.

Map 2.4.1 Tsunami Run Up In Santa Monica



TSUNAMI WATCHES AND WARNINGS

Warning System

The tsunami warning system in the United States is a function of the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration's (NOAA) National Weather Service. Development of the tsunami warning system was impelled by the disastrous waves generated in Alaska in April 1946, which surprised Hawaii and the U.S. West Coast, taking a heavy toll in life and property.

The disastrous 1964 tsunami resulted in the development of a regional warning system in Alaska. The Alaska Tsunami Warning Center is in Palmer, Alaska. This facility is the nerve center for an elaborate telemetry network of remote seismic stations in Alaska, Washington, California, Colorado, and other

locations. Tidal data is also telemetered directly to the ATWC from eight Alaskan locations. Tidal data from Canada, Washington, Oregon, and California are available via telephone, teletype, and computer readout.

Watch vs. Warning
The National Warning System (NAWAS) is an integral part of the Alaska Tsunami Warning Center. Reports of major earthquakes occurring anywhere in the Pacific Basin that may generate seismic sea waves are transmitted to the Honolulu Observatory for evaluation. An Alaska Tsunami Warning Center is also in place for public notification of earthquakes in the Pacific Basin near Alaska, Canada, and Northern California. The Observatory Staff determines action to be taken and relays warnings over the NAWAS circuits to inform and warn West Coast states. The State NAWAS circuit is used to relay the information to the Orange County Operational Area warning center which will in turn relay the information to local warning points in coastal areas. The same information is also transmitted to local jurisdictions over appropriate radio systems, teletype, and telephone circuits to ensure maximum dissemination.

A Tsunami Watch Bulletin is issued if an earthquake has occurred in the Pacific Basin and could cause a tsunami. A Tsunami Warning Bulletin is issued when an earthquake has occurred and a tsunami is spreading across the Pacific Ocean. When a threat no longer exists, a Cancellation Bulletin is issued.

When there is a high probability that a tsunami will reach City of Santa Monica, the City will activate its Warning Siren System. When activated, the sirens alert the public to turn on their AM/FM radio and listen to the Emergency Alerting System (EAS). The City Public Information Officer will activate EAS and provide them with a prepared statement of who should evacuate, where to evacuate to and what routes to take.

Evacuation
Upon receipt of a Tsunami Watch/Warning Bulletin, an immediate evaluation will be made of the potential threat to the coastal areas of the City of Santa Monica. After a thorough evaluation, a determination will be made as to the degree of evacuation necessary to eliminate any threats to the resident and visiting populations.

Once the degree of evacuation has been determined, the Police Department will begin an immediate evacuation of the low-lying areas that have been determined to be at risk. Officers will block all movements on Pacific Coast Highway except those necessary to gain access to the nearest arterial highway leading away from the ocean. The population will be directed inland using the closest available northbound or eastbound arterial highway. It is imperative that the evacuation routes be kept open and clear at all times.

Neighboring jurisdictions along with the American Red Cross would be called upon for care and shelter duties. Displacing residents, utilization of Cities resources, and disaster cleanup can cause an economic hardship on all impacted communities.

Vulnerability and Risk
With an analysis of tsunami events depicted in the “Local History” section, we can deduce the common

tsunami impact areas will include impacts on life, property, infrastructure and transportation.

COMMUNITY TSUNAMI ISSUES

What is Susceptible to Tsunami?

Life and Property
The largest impact on the community from a tsunami event is the loss of life and property. Known risk areas include, but are not limited to:

- Beaches
- Santa Monica Pier
- All buildings and apartments on west of Pacific Coast Highway (PCH)
- Vehicles and pedestrians on PCH in low lying areas

Using the Tsunami Warning and Watch Bulletin would provide time to allow coastal residents to evacuate and seek higher ground for shelter. This would greatly reduce injuries and loss of life.

Commercial
City of Santa Monica's pier and beaches are world famous. During summer months up to 200,000 people a day come into the community to stay in the beautiful hotels and shop at the unique boutiques. The local government relies heavily on tourism and sales tax. A tsunami event would impact businesses by damaging property and by interrupting business and services. Any residential or commercial structure with weak reinforcement would be susceptible to damage.

Infrastructure
Tsunamis (and earthquakes) can damage buildings, power lines, and other property and infrastructure due to flooding. Tsunamis can result in collapsed or damaged buildings or blocked roads and bridges, damaged traffic signals, streetlights, and parks, among others. Damage to public water and sewer systems, transportation networks, and flood channels would greatly impact daily life for residents.

Roads blocked by objects during a tsunami may have severe consequences to people who are attempting to evacuate or who need emergency services. Emergency response operations can be complicated when roads are blocked or when power supplies are interrupted. Industry and commerce can suffer losses from interruptions in electric services and from extended road closures. They can also sustain direct losses to buildings, personnel, and other vital equipment. There are direct consequences to the local economy resulting from tsunamis related to both physical damages and interrupted services.

EXISTING MITIGATION ACTIVITIES

City of Santa Monica has implemented a number of tsunami mitigation activities over the years. Some of the current mitigation programs include:

- The City's Warning Siren System
- Public Information Plan for Emergency Alerting System (EAS)
- Disaster Preparedness Public Education

TSUNAMI RESOURCE DIRECTORY

County Resources
Los Angeles County Office of Emergency Management
Jeff Terry, Tsunami Coordinator
1375 N. Eastern Ave.
Los Angeles, CA., 90063
Telephone: 323-980-2260
www.lacoeoc.org

Federal Resources and Programs
West Coast & Alaska Tsunami Warning Center

> The West Coast/Alaska Tsunami Warning Center's objectives are to rapidly locate and size major earthquakes in the Pacific basin, determine their tsunami potential, predict tsunami arrival times and, when possible, runup on the coast, and provide timely and effective tsunami information and warning bulletins for the Pacific coastal populations of California, Oregon, Washington, British Columbia, and Alaska.

910 S. Felton St.
Palmer, AK 99645
Ph: 907-745-4212
Fx: 907-745-6071

Additional Resources
University of Southern California
Department of Civil and Environmental Engineering
Tsunami Research Group
Dr. Costas E. Synolakis, Director
3620 S. Vermont Avenue
Kaprielian Hall 210
Los Angeles, CA 90089-2531
Ph: 213-740-0603
Fx: 213-744-1426
civileng@usc.edu

Endnotes

1. http://education.sdsc.edu/optiputer/htmlLinks/california_tsunami.html
2. http://www.prh.noaa.gov/itic/library/about_tsu/faqs.html#1
3. Ibid
4. Ibid
5. Ibid

2.5 Wildfires

Table of Contents

Why Are Wildfires a Threat to City of Southern California 116

History of Wildfires 116

Wildfire Characteristics 118

Wildfire Hazard Identification 120

Vulnerability and Risk 121

Community Wildfire Issues 121

What Is Susceptible to Wildfires? 121

Wildfire Resource Directory 125

WHY ARE WILDFIRES A THREAT TO SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA?

For thousands of years, fires have been a natural part of the ecosystem in Southern California. While, wildfires present a substantial hazard to life and property in communities built within or adjacent to hillsides and mountainous areas, City of Santa Monica does not have a wildfire risk due to its specific geography and topography. There is a potential for losses due to wildland/urban interface fires in Southern California, however the City of Santa Monica has historically been unaffected. According to the California Division of Forestry (CDF), there were over seven thousand reportable fires in California in 2003, with over one million acres burned.[46] According to CDF statistics, in the October, 2003 Firestorms, over 4,800 homes were destroyed and 22 lives were lost.[47]

The 2003 Southern California Fires

The fall of 2003 marked the most destructive wildfire season in California history. In a ten day period, 12 separate fires raged across Southern California in Los Angeles, Riverside, San Bernardino, San Diego and Ventura counties. The massive "Cedar" fire in San Diego County alone consumed of 2,800 homes and burned over a quarter of a million acres.

Table 2.5.1 October 2003 Firestorm Statistics

County	Fire Name	Date Began	Acres Burned	Homes Lost	Homes Damaged	Lives Lost
Riverside	Pass	10/21/03	2,397	3	7	0
Los Angeles	Padua	10/21/03	10,446	59	0	0
San Bernardino	Grand Prix	10/21/03	69,894	136	71	0
San Diego	Roblar 2	10/21/03	8,592	0	0	0
Ventura	Piru	10/23/03	63,991	8	0	0
Los Angeles	Verdale	10/24/03	8,650	1	0	0
Ventura	Simi	10/25/03	108,204	300	11	0
San Diego	Cedar	10/25/03	273,246	2,820	63	14
San Bernardino	Old	10/25/03	91,281	1,003	7	6
San Diego	Otay / Mine	10/26/03	46,000	6	11	0
Riverside	Mountain	10/26/03	10,000	61	0	0
San Diego	Paradise	10/26/03	56,700	415	15	2
Total Losses			749,401	4,812	185	22

Source: http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/fire_er_content/downloads/2003LargeFires.pdf

HISTORIC FIRES IN SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA

Large fires have been part of the Southern California landscape for millennia. "Written documents reveal that during the 19th century human settlement of southern California altered the fire regime of coastal California by increasing the fire frequency. This was an era of very limited fire suppression, and yet like today, large crown fires covering tens of thousands of acres were not uncommon. One of the largest fires in Los Angeles County (60,000 acres) occurred in 1878, and the largest fire in Orange County's history, in 1889, was over half a million acres."[48]

---

46 http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/2003fireseasonstats_v2.asp
47 http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/fire_er_content/downloads/2003LargeFires.pdf
48 http://www.usgs.gov/public/press/public_affairs/press_releases/pr1805m.html

Table 2.5.2 Large Historic Fires in California 1961-2003

20 Largest California Wildland Fires (Structures Destroyed)
(Southern California fires are shown in bold)

	Fire Name	Date	County	Acres	Structures	Deaths
1	Tunnel	October 1991	Alameda	1,600	2,900	25
2	**Cedar**	**October 2003**	**San Diego**	**273,246**	**2,820**	**14**
3	**Old**	**October 2003**	**San Bernardino**	**91,281**	**1,003**	**6**
4	Jones	October 1999	Shasta	26,200	954	1
5	Paint	June 1990	Santa Barbara	4,900	641	1
6	Fountain	August 1992	Shasta	63,960	636	0
7	City of Berkeley	September 1923	Alameda	130	584	0
8	**Bel Air**	**November 1961**	**Los Angeles**	**6,090**	**484**	**0**
9	**Laguna Fire**	**October 1993**	**Orange**	**14,437**	**441**	**0**
10	**Paradise**	**October 2003**	**San Diego**	**56,700**	**415**	**2**
11	**Laguna**	**September 1970**	**San Diego**	**175,425**	**382**	**5**
12	**Panorama**	**November 1980**	**San Bernardino**	**23,600**	**325**	**4**
13	**Topanga**	**November 1993**	**Los Angeles**	**18,000**	**323**	**3**
14	49er	September 1988	Nevada	33,700	312	0
15	**Simi**	**October 2003**	**Ventura**	**108,204**	**300**	**0**
16	**Sycamore**	**July 1977**	**Santa Barbara**	**805**	**234**	**0**
17	Canyon	September 1999	Shasta	2,580	230	0
18	**Kannan**	**October 1978**	**Los Angeles**	**25,385**	**224**	**0**
19	**Kinneloa**	**October 1993**	**Los Angeles**	**5,485**	**196**	**1**
19	**Grand Prix**	**October 2003**	**San Bernardino**	**59,448**	**196**	**0**
20	Old Gulch	August 1992	Calaveras	17,386	170	0

Source: http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/fire_er_content/downloads/2003LargeFires.pdf

"Structures" is meant to include all loss - homes and outbuildings, etc.

During the 2002 fire season, more than 6.9 million acres of public and private lands burned in the US, resulting in loss of property, damage to resources and disruption of community services.[49] Taxpayers

[49] http://www.nifc.gov/stats/wildlandfirestats.html

spent more than $1.6 billion[50] to combat more than 88,400 fires nationwide. Many of these fires burned in wildland/urban interface areas and exceeded the fire suppression capabilities of those areas.

WILDFIRE CHARACTERISTICS

There are three categories of interface fire:[51] The classic wildland/urban interface exists where well-defined urban and suburban development presses up against open expanses of wildland areas; the mixed wildland/urban interface is characterized by isolated homes, subdivisions and small communities situated predominantly in wildland settings; and the occluded wildland/urban interface exists where islands of wildland vegetation occur inside a largely urbanized area. Certain conditions must be present for significant interface fires to occur. The most common conditions include: hot, dry and windy weather; the inability of fire protection forces to contain or suppress the fire; the occurrence of multiple fires that overwhelm committed resources; and a large fuel load (dense vegetation). Once a fire has started, several conditions influence its behavior, including fuel topography, weather, drought and development.

Southern California has two distinct areas of risk for wildland fire. The foothills and lower mountain areas are most often covered with scrub brush or chaparral. The higher elevations of mountains also have heavily forested terrain. The lower elevations covered with chaparral create one type of exposure.

> ""Past fire suppression is not to blame for causing large shrubland wildfires, nor has it proven effective in halting them."" said Dr. Jon Keeley, a USGS fire researcher who studies both southern California shrublands and Sierra Nevada forests. ""Under Santa Ana conditions, fires carry through all chaparral regardless of age class. Therefore, prescribed burning programs over large areas to remove old stands and maintain young growth as bands of firebreaks resistant to ignition are futile at stopping these wildfires.""[52]

The higher elevations of Southern California's mountains are typically heavily forested. The magnitude of the 2003 fires is the result of three primary factors: (1) severe drought, accompanied by a series of storms that produce thousands of lightning strikes and windy conditions; (2) an infestation of bark beetles that has killed thousands of mature trees; and (3) the effects of wildfire suppression over the past century that has led to buildup of brush and small diameter trees in the forests.

> "When Lewis and Clark explored the Northwest, the forests were relatively open, with 20 to 25 mature trees per acre. Periodically, lightning would start fires that would clear out underbrush and small trees, renewing the forests. Today's forests are completely different, with as many as 400 trees crowded onto each acre, along with thick undergrowth. This density of growth makes forests susceptible to disease, drought and severe wildfires. Instead of restoring forests, these wildfires destroy them and it can take decades to recover. This radical change in our forests is the result of nearly a century of well-intentioned but misguided management."[53]

The Interface

One challenge Southern California faces regarding the wildfire hazard is from the increasing number of houses being built on the urban/wildland interface. Every year the growing population has expanded further and further into the hills and mountains, including forest lands. The increased "interface" between urban/suburban areas and the open spaces created by this expansion has produced a significant increase in threats to life and property from fires and has pushed existing fire protection systems beyond original or current design and capability. Property owners in the interface are not aware of the problems and threats they face. Therefore, many owners have done very little to manage or offset fire hazards or

---

50 http://research.yale.edu/gisf/assets/pdf/ppf/wildfire_report.pdf

51 Planning for Natural Hazards: The Oregon Technical Resource Guide, (July 2000) Department of Land Conservation and Development

52 http://www.usgs.gov/public/press/public_affairs/press_releases/pr180m.html

53 Overgrown Forests Require Preventive Measures, By Gale A. Norton (Secretary of the Interior), USA Today Editorial, August 21, 2002

risks on their own property. Furthermore, human activities increase the incidence of fire ignition and potential damage.

Fuel

Fuel is the material that feeds a fire and is a key factor in wildfire behavior. Fuel is classified by volume and by type. Volume is described in terms of "fuel loading," or the amount of available vegetative fuel.

The type of fuel also influences wildfire. Chaparral is a primary fuel of Southern California wildfires. Chaparral habitat ranges in elevation from near sea level to over 5,000' in Southern California. Chaparral communities experience long dry summers and receive most of their annual precipitation from winter rains. Although chaparral is often considered as a single species, there are two distinct types; hard chaparral and soft chaparral. Within these two types are dozens of different plants, each with its own particular characteristics.

"Fire has been important in the life cycle of chaparral communities for over 2 million years, however, the true nature of the "fire cycle" has been subject to interpretation. In a period of 750 years, it generally thought that fire occurs once every 65 years in coastal drainages and once every 30 to 35 years inland."[54]

> "The vegetation of chaparral communities has evolved to a point it requires fire to spawn regeneration. Many species invite fire through the production of plant materials with large surface-to-volume ratios, volatile oils and through periodic die-back of vegetation. These species have further adapted to possess special reproductive mechanisms following fire. Several species produce vast quantities of seeds which lie dormant until fire triggers germination. The parent plant which produces these seeds defends itself from fire by a thick layer of bark which allows enough of the plant to survive so that the plant can crown sprout following the blaze. In general, chaparral community plants have adapted to fire through the following methods; a) fire induced flowering; b) bud production and sprouting subsequent to fire; c) in-soil seed storage and fire stimulated germination; and d) on plant seed storage and fire stimulated dispersal."[55]

An important element in understanding the danger of wildfire is the availability of diverse fuels in the landscape, such as natural vegetation, manmade structures and combustible materials. A house surrounded by brushy growth rather than cleared space allows for greater continuity of fuel and increases the fire's ability to spread. After decades of fire suppression "dog-hair" thickets have accumulated, which enable high intensity fires to flare and spread rapidly.

Topography

Topography influences the movement of air, thereby directing a fire course. For example, if the percentage of uphill slope doubles, the rate of spread in wildfire will likely double. Gulches and canyons can funnel air and act as chimneys, which intensify fire behavior and cause the fire to spread faster. Solar heating of dry, south-facing slopes produces up slope drafts that can complicate fire behavior. Unfortunately, hillsides with hazardous topographic characteristics are also desirable residential areas in many communities. This underscores the need for wildfire hazard mitigation and increased education and outreach to homeowners living in interface areas.

Weather

Weather patterns combined with certain geographic locations can create a favorable climate for wildfire activity. Areas where annual precipitation is less than 30 inches per year are extremely fire susceptible.[56] High-risk areas in Southern California share a hot, dry season in late summer and early fall when high

---

54 http://www.coastal.ca.gov/fire/ucsbfire.html

55 Ibid

56 Planning for Natural Hazards: The Oregon Technical Resource Guide, (July 2000), Department of Land Conservation and Development

temperatures and low humidity favor fire activity. The so-called “Santa Ana” winds, which are heated by compression as they flow down to Southern California from Utah create a particularly high risk, as they can rapidly spread what might otherwise be a small fire.

Drought
Recent concerns about the effects of climate change, particularly drought, are contributing to concerns about wildfire vulnerability. The term drought is applied to a period in which an unusual scarcity of rain causes a serious hydrological imbalance. Unusually dry winters, or significantly less rainfall than normal, can lead to relatively drier conditions and leave reservoirs and water tables lower. Drought leads to problems with irrigation and may contribute to additional fires, or additional difficulties in fighting fires.

Development
Growth and development in scrubland and forested areas is increasing the number of human-made structures in Southern California interface areas. Wildfire has an effect on development, yet development can also influence wildfire. Owners often prefer homes that are private, have scenic views, are nestled in vegetation and use natural materials. A private setting may be far from public roads, or hidden behind a narrow, curving driveway. These conditions, however, make evacuation and firefighting difficult. The scenic views found along mountain ridges can also mean areas of dangerous topography. Natural vegetation contributes to scenic beauty, but it may also provide a ready trail of fuel leading a fire directly to the combustible fuels of the home itself.

WILDFIRE HAZARD ASSESSMENT

Wildfire Hazard Identification
Wildfire hazard areas are commonly identified in regions of the wildland/urban interface. Ranges of the wildfire hazard are further determined by the ease of fire ignition due to natural or human conditions and the difficulty of fire suppression. The wildfire hazard is also magnified by several factors related to fire suppression/control such as the surrounding fuel load, weather, topography and property characteristics. Generally, hazard identification rating systems are based on weighted factors of fuels, weather and topography.

Table 2.5.3 illustrates a rating system to identify wildfire hazard risk (with a score of 3 equaling the most danger and a score of 1 equaling the least danger.)

Table 2.5.3 Sample Hazard Identification Rating System

Category	Indicator	Rating
Roads and Signage	Steep; narrow; poorly signed	3
	One or two of the above	2
	Meets all requirements	1
Water Supply	None, except domestic	3
	Hydrant, tank, or pool over 500 feet away	2
	Hydrant, tank, or pool within 500 feet	1
Location of the Structure	Top of steep slope with brush/grass below	3
	Mid-slope with clearance	2
	Level with lawn, or watered groundcover	1
Exterior Construction	Combustible roofing, open eaves, Combustible siding	3
	One or two of the above	2
	Non-combustible roof, boxed eaves, non-combustible siding	1

In order to determine the "base hazard factor" of specific wildfire hazard sites and interface regions, several factors must be taken into account. Categories used to assess the base hazard factor include:

- Topographic location, characteristics and fuels;
- Site/building construction and design;

- Site/region fuel profile (landscaping);
- Defensible space;
- Accessibility;
- Fire protection response; and
- Water availability.

The use of Geographic Information System (GIS) technology in recent years has been a great asset to fire hazard assessment, allowing further integration of fuels, weather and topography data for such ends as fire behavior prediction, watershed evaluation, mitigation strategies and hazard mapping.

Vulnerability and Risk
Southern California residents are served by a variety of local fire departments as well as county, state and federal fire resources. Data that includes the location of interface areas in the county can be used to assess the population and total value of property at risk from wildfire and direct these fire agencies in fire prevention and response. Santa Monica does not have an urban interface with the surrounding mountains, reducing the risk of wildfire.

Key factors included in assessing wildfire risk include ignition sources, building materials and design, community design, structural density, slope, vegetative fuel, fire occurrence and weather, as well as occurrences of drought.

The National Wildland/Urban Fire Protection Program has developed the Wildland/Urban Fire Hazard Assessment Methodology tool for communities to assess their risk to wildfire. For more information on wildfire hazard assessment refer to http://www.Firewise.org.

COMMUNITY WILDFIRE ISSUES

What is Susceptible to Wildfire?

Growth and Development in the Interface
The hills and mountainous areas of Southern California are considered to be interface areas. The development of homes and other structures is encroaching onto the wildlands and is expanding the wildland/urban interface. The interface neighborhoods are characterized by a diverse mixture of varying housing structures, development patterns, ornamental and natural vegetation and natural fuels.

In the event of a wildfire, vegetation, structures and other flammables can merge into unwieldy and unpredictable events. Factors important to the fighting of such fires include access, firebreaks, proximity of water sources, distance from a fire station and available firefighting personnel and equipment. Reviewing past wildland/urban interface fires shows that many structures are destroyed or damaged for one or more of the following reasons:

- Combustible roofing material;
- Wood construction;
- Structures with no defensible space;
- Fire department with poor access to structures;
- Subdivisions located in heavy natural fuel types;
- Structures located on steep slopes covered with flammable vegetation;
- Limited water supply; and
- Winds over 30 miles per hour.

Road Access
Road access is a major issue for all emergency service providers. As development encroaches into the rural areas of the county, the number of houses without adequate turn-around space is increasing. In many areas, there is not adequate space for emergency vehicle turnarounds in single-family residential neighborhoods, causing emergency workers to have difficulty doing their jobs because they cannot

access houses. As fire trucks are large, firefighters are challenged by narrow roads and limited access. When there is inadequate turn around space, the fire fighters can only work to remove the occupants, but cannot safely remain to save the threatened structures.

Water Supply
Fire fighters in remote and rural areas are faced by limited water supply and lack of hydrant taps. Rural areas are characteristically outfitted with small diameter pipe water systems, inadequate for providing sustained firefighting flows.

Interface Fire Education Programs and Enforcement
Fire protection in urban/wildland interface areas may rely heavily more on the landowner's personal initiative to take measures to protect his or her own property. Therefore, public education and awareness may play a greater role in interface areas. In those areas with strict fire codes, property owners who are resist maintaining the minimum brush clearances may be cited for failure to clear brush.

The Need for Mitigation Programs
Continued development into the interface areas will have growing impacts on the wildland/urban interface. Periodically, the historical losses from wildfires in Southern California have been catastrophic, with deadly and expensive fires going back decades. The continued growth and development increases the public need for natural hazards mitigation planning in Southern California.

Wildfire Mitigation Activities
Existing mitigation activities include current mitigation programs and activities that are being implemented by county, regional, state, or federal agencies or organizations.

Local Programs
In Southern California there are dozens of independent local fire departments as well as large county wide consolidated fire districts. Although each district or department is responsible for fire related issues in specific geographic areas, they work together to keep Southern California residents safe from fire. Although fire agencies work together to fight urban/wildland interface fires, each separate agency may have a somewhat different set of codes to enforce for mitigation activities.

The fire departments and districts provide essential public services in the communities they serve and their duties far surpass extinguishing fires. Most of the districts and departments provide other services to their jurisdictions, including Emergency Medical Services who can begin treatment and stabilize sick and injured patients in emergency situations. All of the fire service providers in the county are dedicated to fire prevention and use their resources to educate the public to reduce the threat of the fire hazard, especially in the wildland/urban interface. Fire prevention professionals throughout the county have taken the lead in providing many useful and educational services to Southern California residents, such as:

- Home fire safety inspection;
- Assistance developing home fire escape plans;
- Business Inspections;
- Citizen Emergency Response Team (CERT) training;
- Fire cause determination;
- Counseling for juvenile fire-setters;
- Teaching fire prevention in schools;
- Coordinating educational programs with other agencies, hospitals and schools; and
- Answering citizens' questions regarding fire hazards.

The Threat of Urban Conflagration
Although communities without an urban/wildland interface are much less likely to experience a catastrophic fire, in Southern California there is a scenario where any community might be exposed to an urban conflagration similar to the fires that occurred following the 1906 San Francisco earthquake.

> "Large fires following an earthquake in an urban region are relatively rare phenomena, but have occasionally been of catastrophic proportions. The two largest peace-time urban fires in history, 1906 San Francisco and 1923 Tokyo, were both caused by earthquakes.
>
> The fact that fire following earthquake has been little researched or considered in the United States is particularly surprising when one realizes that the conflagration in San Francisco after the 1906 earthquake was the single largest urban fire, and the single largest earthquake loss, in U.S. history. The loss over three days of more than 28,000 buildings within an area of 12 km^2 was staggering: $250 million in 1906 dollars, or about $5 billion at today's prices.
>
> The 1989 Loma Prieta Earthquake, the 1991 Oakland hills fire, and Japan's recent Hokkaido Nansei-oki Earthquake all demonstrate the current, real possibility of a large fire, such as a fire following an earthquake, developing into a conflagration. In the United States, all the elements that would hamper fire-fighting capabilities are present: density of wooden structures, limited personnel and equipment to address multiple fires, debris blocking the access of fire-fighting equipment, and a limited water supply."[57]

This in Southern California, this scenario highlights the need for fire mitigation activity in all sectors of the region, urban/wildland interface or not.

Federal Programs
The role of the federal land managing agencies in the wildland /urban interface is reducing fuel hazards on the lands they administer; cooperating in prevention and education programs; providing technical and financial assistance; and developing agreements, partnerships and relationships with property owners, local protection agencies, states and other stakeholders in wildland/urban interface areas. These relationships focus on activities before a fire occurs, which render structures and communities safer and better able to survive a fire occurrence.

Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) Programs FEMA is directly responsible for providing fire suppression assistance grants and, in certain cases, major disaster assistance and hazard mitigation grants in response to fires. The role of FEMA in the wildland /urban interface is to encourage comprehensive disaster preparedness plans and programs, increase the capability of state and local governments and provide for a greater understanding of FEMA programs at the federal, state and local levels.[58]

Fire Suppression Assistance Grants
Fire Suppression Assistance Grants may be provided to a state with an approved hazard mitigation plan for the suppression of a forest or grassland fire that threatens to become a major disaster on public or private lands. These grants are provided to protect life and improved property and encourage the development and implementation of viable multi-hazard mitigation measures and provide training to clarify FEMA's programs. The grant may include funds for equipment, supplies and personnel. A Fire Suppression Assistance Grant is the form of assistance most often provided by FEMA to a state for a fire. The grants are cost-shared with states. FEMA's US Fire Administration (USFA) provides public education materials addressing wildland/urban interface issues and the USFA's National Fire Academy provides training programs.

National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Protection Program

---

57 http://www.eqe.com/publications/revf93/firefoll.htm

58 Source: National Interagency Fire Center, Boise ID and California Division of Forestry, Riverside Fire Lab.

Federal agencies can use the National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Protection Program to focus on wildland/urban interface fire protection issues and actions. The Western Governors' Association (WGA) can act as a catalyst to involve state agencies, as well as local and private stakeholders, with the objective of developing an implementation plan to achieve a uniform, integrated national approach to hazard and risk assessment and fire prevention and protection in the wildland/urban interface. The program helps states develop viable and comprehensive wildland fire mitigation plans and performance-based partnerships.

U.S. Forest Service
The U. S. Forest Service (USFS) is involved in a fuel-loading program implemented to assess fuels and reduce hazardous buildup on forest lands. The USFS is a cooperating agency and, while it has little to no jurisdiction in the lower valleys, it has an interest in preventing fires in the interface, as fires often burn up the hills and into the higher elevation US forest lands.

Other Mitigation Programs and Activities
Some areas of the country are facing wildland/urban issues collaboratively. These are model programs that include local solutions. Summit County, Colorado, has developed a hazard and risk assessment process that mitigates hazards through zoning requirements. In California, the Los Angeles County Fire Department has retrofitted more than 100 fire engines with fire retardant foam capability and Orange County is evaluating a pilot insurance grading and rating schedule specific to the wildland/urban interface. All are examples successful programs that demonstrate the value of pre-suppression and prevention efforts when combined with property owner support to mitigate hazards within the wildland/urban interface.

Firewise
Firewise is a program developed within the National Wildland/ Urban Interface Fire Protection Program and it is the primary federal program addressing interface fire. It is administered through the National Wildfire Coordinating Group whose extensive list of participants includes a wide range of federal agencies. The program is intended to empower planners and decision makers at the local level. Through conferences and information dissemination, Firewise increases support for interface wildfire mitigation by educating professionals and the general public about hazard evaluation and policy implementation techniques. Firewise offers online wildfire protection information and checklists, as well as listings of other publications, videos and conferences. The interactive home page allows users to ask fire protection experts questions and to register for new information as it becomes available.

FireFree Program
FireFree is a unique private/public program for interface wildfire mitigation involving partnerships between an insurance company and local government agencies. It is an example of an effective non-regulatory approach to hazard mitigation. Originating in Bend, Oregon, the program was developed in response to the city's "Skeleton Fire" of 1996, which burned over 17,000 acres and damaged or destroyed 30 homes and structures. Bend sought to create a new kind of public education initiative that emphasized local involvement. SAFECO Insurance Corporation was a willing collaborator in this effort. Bend's pilot program included:

1. A short video production featuring local citizens as actors, made available at local video stores, libraries and fire stations;
2. Two city-wide yard debris removal events;
3. A 3D-minute program on a model FireFree home, aired on a local cable television station; and
4. Distribution of brochures, featuring a property owner evaluation checklist and a listing of fire-resistant indigenous plants.

WILDFIRE RESOURCE DIRECTORY

Local Resources
Santa Monica Fire Department
333 Olympic Drive, 2nd Floor
Santa Monica, CA 90401
Telephone: 310.458-8651
http://santamonicafire.org/index.htm

County Resources
Los Angeles County Fire Department
1320 N. Eastern Ave.
Los Angeles, CA. 90063
Telephone: 323.881.2411
http://www.lacofd.org/default.htm

State Resources
California Division of Forestry & Fire Protection
1416 9th Street
PO Box 944246
Sacramento California 94244-2460
(916)653-5123
http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/index.php

Office of the State Fire Marshal (OSFM)
1131 "S" Street
Sacramento, CA 95814
PO Box 944246
Sacramento, CA 94244-2460
Tel. (916) 445-8200
Fax. (916) 445-8509

Federal Resources and Programs
Federal Wildland Fire Policy, Wildland/Urban Interface Protection

This is a report describing federal policy and interface fire. Areas of needed improvement are identified and addressed through recommended goals and actions.

http://www.fs.fed.us/land/wdfire7c.htm

National Fire Protection Association (NFPA)

This is the principal federal agency involved in the National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Protection Initiative. NFPA has information on the Initiatives programs and documents.

Public Fire Protection Division
1 Battery March Park.
P.O. Box 9101
Quincy, MA 02269-9101
Phone: (617) 770-3000

National Interagency Fire Center (NIFC)

The NIFC in Boise, Idaho is the nation's support center for wildland firefighting. Seven federal agencies work together to coordinate and support wildland fire and disaster operations. These agencies include the Bureau of Indian Affairs, Bureau of Land Management, Forest Service, Fish and Wildlife Service, National Park Service, National Weather Service and Office of Aircraft

National Interagency Fire Center
3833 S. Development Ave.

Boise, Idaho 83705
208-387-5512
http://www.nifc,gov/

United States Fire Administration (USFA) of the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA)

As an entity of the Federal Emergency Management Agency, the mission of the USFA is to reduce life and economic losses due to fire and related emergencies through leadership, advocacy, coordination and support.

USFA, Planning Branch, Mitigation Directorate
16825 S. Seton Ave.
Emmitsburg, MD 21727
(301) 447-1000
http://www.fema.gov/hazards/fires/wildfires.shtm - Wildfire Mitigation
http://www.usfa.fema.gov/index.htm - U.S. Fire Administration

Additional Resources

Firewise - The National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire program

Firewise maintains a Website designed for people who live in wildfire prone areas, but it also can be of use to local planners and decision makers. The site offers online wildfire protection information and checklists, as well as listings of other publications, videos and conferences.

Firewise
1 Battery March Park.
P.O. Box 9101
Quincy, MA 02269-9101
Phone: (617) 770-3000
http://www.firewise.org/

Publications

National Fire Protection Association Standard 299: Protection of Life and Property from Wildfire, National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Protection Program, (1991), National Fire Protection Association, Washington, D.

This document, developed by the NFPA Forest and Rural Fire Protection Committee, provides criteria for fire agencies, land use planners, architects, developers and local governments to use in the development of areas that may be threatened by wildfire. To obtain this resource:

National Fire Protection Association Publications
(800) 344-3555
http://www.nfpa.org or http://www.firewise.org

An International Collection of Wildland- Urban Interface Resource Materials
(Information Report NOR- 344). Hirsch, K., Pinedo, M., & Greenlee, J. (1996). Edmonton, Alberta: Canadian Forest Service.

This is a comprehensive bibliography of interface wildfire materials. Over 2,000 resources are included, grouped under the categories of general and technical reports, newspaper articles and public education materials. The citation format allows the reader to obtain most items through a library or directly from the publisher. The bibliography is available in hard copy or diskette at no cost. It is also available in downloadable PDF form.

Canadian Forest Service, Northern Forestry Centre, I-Zone Series
Phone: (780) 435-7210
http://www.prefire.ucfpl.ucop.edu/uwibib.htm

Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Hazard Assessment Methodology.
National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Protection Program, (1998).
NFPA, Washington, D.C.
Firewise (NFPA Public Fire Protection Division)

Phone: (617) 984-7486
http://www.firewise.org

Fire Protection in the Wildland/Urban Interface: Everyone's Responsibility.
National Wildland/Urban Interface Fire Protection Program, (1998). Washington, D.
Firewise (NFPA Public Fire Protection Division)
Phone: (617) 984-7486
http://www.firewise, org

Wildfire Endnotes

1. http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/2003fireseasonstats_v2.asp

2. http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/fire_er_content/downloads/2003LargeFires.pdf

3. http://www.usgs.gov/public/press/public_affairs/press_releases/pr1805m.html

4. http://www.nifc.gov/stats/wildlandfirestats.html

5. http://research.yale.edu/gisf/assets/pdf/ppf/wildfire_report.pdf

6. Planning for Natural Hazards: The Oregon Technical Resource Guide, (July 2000) Department of Land Conservation and Development

7. http://www.usgs.gov/public/press/public_affairs/press_releases/pr1805m.html

8. Overgrown Forests Require Preventive Measures, By Gale A. Norton (Secretary of the Interior), USA Today Editorial, August 21, 2002

9. http://www.coastal.ca.gov/fire/ucsbfire.html

10. Ibid

11. Planning for Natural Hazards: The Oregon Technical Resource Guide, (July 2000), Department of Land Conservation and Development

12. http://www.eqe.com/publications/revf93/firefoll.htm

13. Source: National Interagency Fire Center, Boise ID and California Division of Forestry, Riverside Fire Lab.

2.6 Severe Windstorm/Thunderstorm

Table of Contents

Why Are Windstorms a Threat to Southern California? 129

Windstorm Characteristics 129

Local History of Windstorm Events 131

Windstorm Hazard Identification 132

What Is Susceptible to Windstorm? 133

Existing Windstorm Mitigation Activities 135

Windstorm Resource Directory 136

WHY ARE SEVERE WINDSTORMS A THREAT TO SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA?

Severe wind storms pose a significant risk to life and property in the region by creating conditions that disrupt essential systems such as public utilities, telecommunications, and transportation routes.

High winds can and do occasionally cause tornado-like damage to local homes and businesses. Severe windstorms can present a very destabilizing effect on the dry brush that covers local hillsides and urban wildland interface areas. High winds can have destructive impacts, especially to trees, power lines, and utility services.

Map 2.6.1 Wind patterns in Southern California
(NASA's "Observatorium")

WINDSTORM CHARACTERISTICS IN SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA

Santa Ana Winds and Tornado-Like Wind Activity
Based on local history, most incidents of high wind in the City of Santa Monica are the result of the Santa Ana wind conditions. While high impact wind incidents are not frequent in the area, significant Santa Ana Wind events and sporadic tornado activity have been known to negatively impact the local community.

What are Santa Ana Winds?
"Santa Ana winds are generally defined as warm, dry winds that blow from the east or northeast (offshore). These winds occur below the passes and canyons of the coastal ranges of Southern California and in the Los Angeles basin. Santa Ana winds often blow with exceptional speed in the Santa Ana Canyon (the canyon from which it derives its name). Forecasters at the National Weather Service offices in Oxnard and San Diego usually place speed minimums on these winds and reserve the use of "Santa Ana" for winds greater than 25 knots."[59] These winds accelerate to speeds of 35 knots as they move through canyons and passes, with gusts to 50 or even 60 knots.

"The complex topography of Southern California combined with various atmospheric conditions create numerous scenarios that may cause widespread or isolated Santa Ana events. Commonly, Santa Ana winds develop when a region of high pressure builds over the Great Basin (the high plateau east of the Sierra mountains and west of the Rocky mountains including most of Nevada and Utah). Clockwise circulation around the center of this high pressure area forces air downslope from the high plateau. The air warms as it descends toward the California coast at the rate of 5 degrees F per 1000 feet due to compressional heating. Thus, compressional heating provides the primary source of warming. The air is dry since it originated in the desert, and it dries out even more as it is heated."[60]

These regional winds typically occur from October to March, and, according to most accounts are named either for the Santa Ana River Valley where they originate or for the Santa Ana Canyon, southeast of Los Angeles, where they pick up speed.

[59] http://nimbo.wrh.noaa.gov/Sandiego/snawind.html
[60] Ibid

What are Tornados?
Tornadoes are spawned when there is warm, moist air near the ground, cool air aloft, and winds that speed up and change direction. An obstruction, such as a house, in the path of the wind causes it to change direction. This change increases pressure on parts of the house, and the combination of increased pressures and fluctuating wind speeds creates stresses that frequently cause structural failures.

In order to measure the intensity and wind strength of a tornado, Dr. T. Theodore Fujita developed the Fujita Tornado Damage Scale. This scale compares the estimated wind velocity with the corresponding amount of suspected damage. The scale measures six classifications of tornadoes with increasing magnitude from an "F0" tornado to a "F6+" tornado.

Table 2.6.1 Fujita Tornado Damage Scale

Scale	Wind Estimate (mph)	Typical Damage
F0	< 73	**Light damage.** Some damage to chimneys and TV antennas; breaks twigs off trees; pushes over shallow-rooted trees.
F1	73-112	**Moderate damage.** Peels surface off roofs; windows broken; light trailer houses pushed or overturned; some trees uprooted or snapped; moving automobiles pushed off the road. 74 mph is the beginning of hurricane wind speed.
F2	113-157	**Considerable damage.** Roofs torn off frame houses leaving strong upright walls; weak buildings in rural areas demolished; trailer houses destroyed; large trees snapped or uprooted; railroad boxcars pushed over; light object missiles generated; cars blown off highway.
F3	158-206	**Severe damage.** Roofs and some walls torn off frame houses; some rural buildings completely demolished; trains overturned; steel-framed hangar-warehouse-type structures torn; cars lifted off the ground; most trees in a forest uprooted snapped, or leveled.
F4	207-260	**Devastating damage.** Whole frame houses leveled, leaving piles of debris; steel structures badly damaged; trees debarked by small flying debris; cars and trains thrown some distances or rolled considerable distances; large missiles generated.
F5	261-318	**Incredible damage.** Whole frame houses tossed off foundations; steel-reinforced concrete structures badly damaged; automobile-sized missiles generated; trees debarked; incredible phenomena can occur.
F6-F12	319 to sonic	**Inconceivable damage.** Should a tornado with the maximum wind speed in excess of F5 occur, the extent and types of damage may not be conceived. A number of missiles such as iceboxes, water heaters, storage tanks, automobiles, etc. will create serious secondary damage on structures.

Source: http://weather.latimes.com/tornadoFAQ.asp

Microbursts
Unlike tornados, microbursts, are strong, damaging winds which strike the ground and often give the impression a tornado has struck. They frequently occur during intense thunderstorms. The origin of a microburst is downward moving air from a thunderstorm's core. But unlike a tornado, they affect only a rather small area.

University of Chicago storm researcher Dr Ted Fujita first coined the term "downburst" to describe strong,

downdraft winds flowing out of a thunderstorm cell that he believed were responsible for the crash of Eastern Airlines Flight 66 in June of 1975.[61]

A downburst is a straight-direction surface wind in excess of 39 mph caused by a small-scale, strong downdraft from the base of convective thundershowers and thunderstorms. In later investigations into the phenomena he defined two sub-categories of downbursts: the larger macrobursts and small microbursts.[62]

Macrobursts are downbursts with winds up to 117 mph which spread across a path greater than 2.5 miles wide at the surface and which last from 5 to 30 minutes. The microburst, on the other hand is confined to an even smaller area, less than 2.5 miles in diameter from the initial point of downdraft impact. An intense microburst can result in damaging winds near 270 km/hr (170 mph) and often last for less than five minutes.[63]

> "Downbursts of all sizes descend from the upper regions of severe thunderstorms when the air accelerates downward through either exceptionally strong evaporative cooling or by very heavy rain which drags dry air down with it. When the rapidly descending air strikes the ground, it spreads outward in all directions, like a fast-running faucet stream hitting the sink bottom.
>
> When the microburst wind hits an object on the ground such as a house, garage or tree, it can flatten the buildings and strip limbs and branches from the tree. After striking the ground, the powerful outward running gust can wreak further havoc along its path. Damage associated with a microburst is often mistaken for the work of a tornado, particularly directly under the microburst. However, damage patterns away from the impact area are characteristic of straight-line winds rather than the twisted pattern of tornado damage."[64]

Tornados, like those that occur every year in the Midwest and Southeast parts of the United States, are a rare phenomenon in most of California, with most tornado-like activity coming from micro-bursts.

LOCAL HISTORY OF WINDSTORM EVENTS

Tornados

The south coastal region of California, including the Los Angeles Basin, has the greatest incidence of tornadoes in the state. In the period from 1950 to 1992, the basin had 99 confirmed tornadoes. According to Blier and Battan (1994), this area has a tornadic incidence similar to that of the State of Oklahoma. However, these researchers go on to point out that the size, severity and duration of California tornadoes is less than those common to the plains states, and the tornado count in the Golden State may be inflated due to inaccuracies within the database. Nevertheless, the fact that tornadoes occur with great frequency in a very densely populated urban area makes the occurrence of tornadoes in the Los Angeles Basin particularly relevant.

Unlike their Plains counterparts, southern California tornadoes occur mainly in the winter. Of the 99 tornadoes that were reported in the Los Angeles Basin between 1950 and 1992, the vast majority (83) occurred in the months November through March. March had the highest number of incidents (22). The fact that few tornadoes occur in the Los Angeles Basin during the warm season is primarily due to the stabilizing effect of the marine layer, and the lack of dynamic forcing during the warmer months. Roughly a quarter of the tornadoes listed by Blier and Battan originated as waterspouts over either Santa Monica

---

[63] Ibid
[64] Ibid

Bay or San Pedro Channel. There were many more waterspouts that never made landfall; these were not included in the tornado count.

The cause of many, if not most, of the Los Angeles Basin tornadoes seems to be linked to the terrain layout of the basin. Hales specifically mentioned the natural curvature of the shoreline and the location of the coastal mountains. Due to frictional and barrier flow effects, a convergent cyclonic wind pattern is established in the vicinity where most L.A. tornadoes occur. Blier and Battan discussed several features that require further investigation, including convergence to the lee of the Palos Verdes Peninsula and Santa Catalina Island.

In the 1997-98 *El Nino* episode, the Pacific storm track was located over southern California for much of the winter season. This produced a number of days in which Hale's criteria were approximated over the Los Angeles Basin and adjacent waters. In that season, there were over twenty days in which either waterspouts, funnel clouds or tornadoes were reported—including 30 separate sightings. Two tornadoes touched down within the City of Long Beach.

Thunderstorms
A mass of warm, moist subtropical air occasionally overlies the Los Angeles Basin during the mid to late summer. The subtropical airmass originates in Mexico, then moves northwest into Arizona usually around the first week in July. The humid, sultry air, with its characteristic high dewpoints, frequently pulses into southern California deserts and occasionally extends into the coastal plain. During these periods, thunderstorms form mostly over the mountains of southern California in the afternoons, then occasionally meander over the coastal lowlands during evening and nighttime hours.

The mean number of days per year on which thunderstorms occur (i.e. days on which thunder is heard, regardless of precipitation) is 4.1 in the downtown Los Angeles area.

Because they are an infrequent visitor to the heavily populated southern California coast, thunderstorms are very notable when they do occur. Even when they produce only light precipitation, they can be a source of serious inconvenience by wetting an area that had been dry for weeks, or even months. Also, they may cause shifting surface winds with local gusts to 50 miles per hour or more. This combination, more or less innocuous in other parts of the United States, is actually dangerous in Los Angeles. The inevitable result of even small summer thunderstorms is a rash of highway accidents, freeway traffic jams and local power outages.

During one afternoon in the spring of 1999 when scattered thunderstorms occurred across the Los Angeles Basin, a cluster of traffic accidents was reported, including one 70-car pileup on Interstate 10.

WINDSTORM HAZARD ASSESSMENT

Hazard Identification
A windstorm event in the region can range from short term microburst activity lasting only minutes to a long duration Santa Ana wind condition that can last for several days as in the case of the January 2003 Santa Ana wind event. Windstorms in the City of Santa Monica area can cause extensive damage including heavy tree stands, exposed coastal properties, road and highway infrastructure, and critical utility facilities. Heavy tourist traffic on the State and Local beach property is at great risk during windstorm activity.

The map shows clearly the direction of the Santa Ana winds as they travel from the stable, high-pressure weather system called the Great Basin High through the canyons and towards the low-pressure system off the Pacific. Clearly the area of the City of Santa Monica is in the direct path of the ocean-bound Santa Ana winds.

We can deduce the common windstorm impact areas including impacts on life, property, utilities, infrastructure and transportation. Additionally, if a windstorm disrupts power to local residential

communities, the American Red Cross and City resources might be called upon for care and shelter duties. Displacing residents and utilizing City resources for shelter staffing and disaster cleanup can cause an economic hardship on the community.

COMMUNITY WINDSTORM ISSUES

What is Susceptible to Windstorms?

Life and Property

Based on the history of the region, windstorm events can be expected, perhaps annually, across widespread areas of the region which can be adversely impacted during a windstorm event. This can result in the involvement of City of Santa Monica emergency response personnel during a wide-ranging windstorm or microburst tornadic activity. Both residential and commercial structures with weak reinforcement are susceptible to damage. Wind pressure can create a direct and frontal assault on a structure, pushing walls, doors, and windows inward. Conversely, passing currents can create lift suction forces that pull building components and surfaces outward. With extreme wind forces, the roof or entire building can fail causing considerable damage.

Debris carried along by extreme winds can directly contribute to loss of life and indirectly to the failure of protective building envelopes, siding, or walls. When severe windstorms strike a community, downed trees, power lines, and damaged property can be major hindrances to emergency response and disaster recovery.

The Beaufort Scale below, coined and developed by Sir Francis Beaufort in 1805, illustrates the effect that varying wind speed can have on sea swells and structures:

Table 2.6.2 BEAUFORT SCALE

Beaufort Force	Speed (mph)	Wind Description - State of Sea - Effects on Land
0	Less 1	Calm - Mirror-like - Smoke rises vertically
1	1-3	Light - Air Ripples look like scales; No crests of foam - Smoke drift shows direction of wind, but wind vanes do not
2	4-7	Light Breeze - Small but pronounced wavelets; Crests do not break - Wind vanes move; Leaves rustle; You can feel wind on the face
3	8-12	Gentle Breeze - Large Wavelets; Crests break; Glassy foam; A few whitecaps - Leaves and small twigs move constantly; Small, light flags are extended
4	13-18	Moderate Breeze - Longer waves; Whitecaps - Wind lifts dust and loose paper; Small branches move

5	19-24	Fresh Breeze - Moderate, long waves; Many whitecaps; Some spray - Small trees with leaves begin to move
6	25-31	Strong Breeze - Some large waves; Crests of white foam; Spray - Large branches move; Telegraph wires whistle; Hard to hold umbrellas
7	32-38	Near Gale - White foam from breaking waves blows in streaks with the wind - Whole trees move; Resistance felt walking into wind
8	39-46	Gale - Waves high and moderately long; Crests break into spin drift, blowing foam in well marked streaks - Twigs and small branches break off trees; Difficult to walk
9	47-54	Strong Gale - High waves with wave crests that tumble; Dense streaks of foam in wind; Poor visibility from spray - Slight structural damage
10	55-63	Storm - Very high waves with long, curling crests; Sea surface appears white from blowing foam; Heavy tumbling of sea; Poor visibility - Trees broken or uprooted; Considerable structural damage
11	64-73	Violent Storm - Waves high enough to hide small and medium sized ships; Sea covered with patches of white foam; Edges of wave crests blown into froth; Poor visibility - Seldom experienced inland; Considerable structural damage
12	>74	Hurricane - Sea white with spray. Foam and spray render visibility almost non-existent - Widespread damage. Very rarely experienced on land in Southern California.

Source: http://www.compuweather.com/decoder-charts.html

Utilities
Historically, falling trees have been the major cause of power outages in the region. Windstorms such as strong microbursts and Santa Ana Wind conditions can cause flying debris and downed utility lines. For example, tree limbs breaking in winds of only 45 mph can be thrown over 75 feet. As such, overhead power lines can be damaged even in relatively minor windstorm events. Falling trees can bring electric power lines down to the pavement, creating the possibility of lethal electric shock. Rising population growth and new infrastructure in the region creates a higher probability for damage to occur from windstorms as more life and property are exposed to risk.

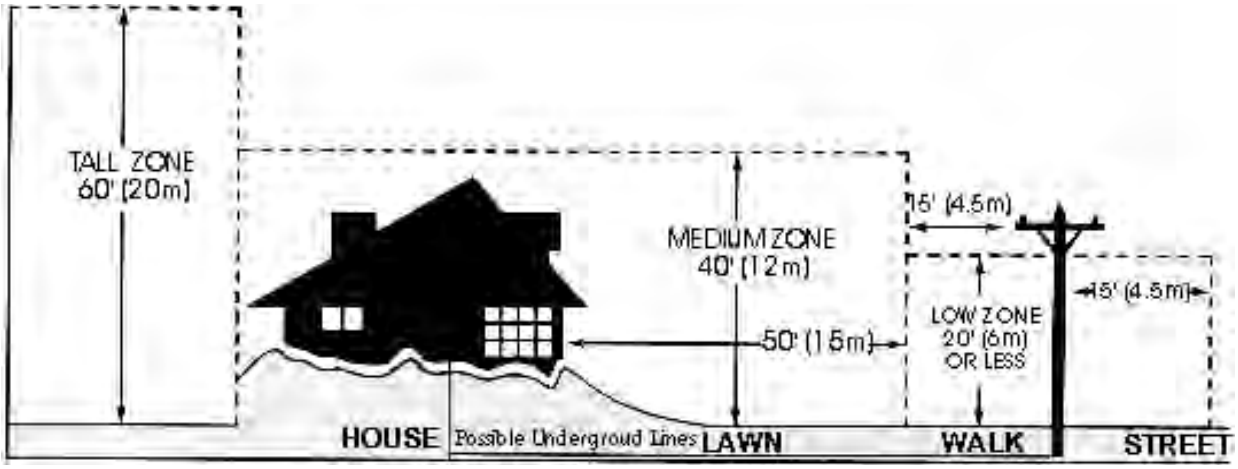
Infrastructure
Windstorms can damage buildings, power lines, and other property and infrastructure due to falling trees and branches. During wet winters, saturated soils cause trees to become less stable and more vulnerable to uprooting from high winds.

Windstorms can result in collapsed or damaged buildings or blocked roads and bridges, damaged traffic signals, streetlights, and parks, among others. Roads blocked by fallen trees during a windstorm may have severe consequences to people who need access to emergency services. Emergency response operations can be complicated when roads are blocked or when power supplies are interrupted. Industry and commerce can suffer losses from interruptions in electric services and from extended road closures. They can also sustain direct losses to buildings, personnel, and other vital equipment. There are direct consequences to the local economy resulting from windstorms related to both physical damages and interrupted services.

Increased Fire Threat
Perhaps the greatest danger from windstorm activity in Southern California comes from the combination

of the Santa Ana winds with the major fires that occur every few years in the urban/wildland interface. With the Santa Ana winds driving the flames, the speed and reach of the flames is even greater than in times of calm wind conditions. The higher fire hazard raised by a Santa Ana wind condition requires that even more care and attention be paid to proper brush clearances on property in the wildland/urban interface areas.

Transportation
Windstorm activity can have an impact on local transportation in addition to the problems caused by downed trees and electrical wires blocking streets and highways. During periods of extremely strong



Santa Ana winds, major highways can be temporarily closed to truck and recreational vehicle traffic. However, typically these disruptions are not long lasting, nor do they carry a severe long term economic impact on the region.

EXISTING WINDSTORM MITIGATION ACTIVITIES

As stated, one of the most common problems associated with windstorms is power outage. High winds commonly occur during winter storms, and can cause trees to bend, sag, or fail (tree limbs or entire trees), coming into contact with nearby distribution power lines. Fallen trees can cause short-circuiting and conductor overloading. Wind-induced damage to the power system causes power outages to customers, incurs cost to make repairs, and in some cases can lead to ignitions that start wild land fires. One of the strongest and most widespread existing mitigation strategies pertains to tree clearance. Currently, California State Law requires utility companies to maintain specific clearances (depending on the type of voltage running through the line) between electric power lines and all vegetation. Enforcement of the following California Public Resource Code Sections provides guidance on tree pruning regulations:[i]

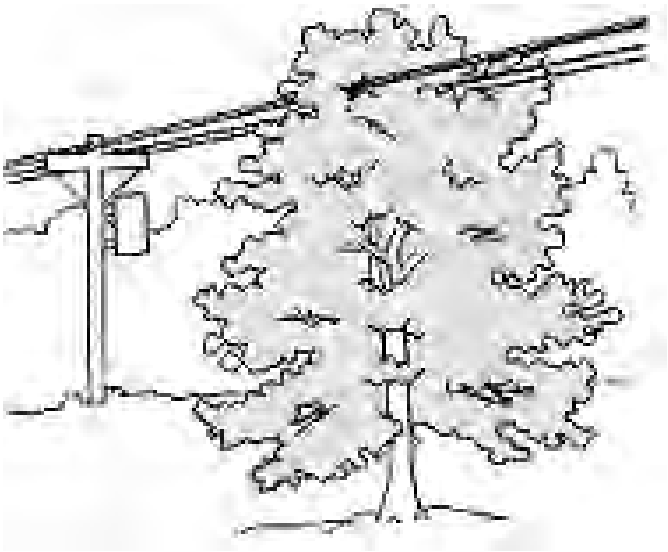
4293: Power Line Clearance Required
4292: Power Line Hazard Reduction
4291: Reduction of Fire Hazards Around Buildings
4171: Public Nuisances

The following pertain to tree pruning regulations and are taken from the California Code of Regulations:

Title 14: Minimum Clearance Provisions
Sections 1250-1258
General Industry Safety Orders
Title 8: Group 3: Articles 12, 13, 36, 37, 38
California Penal Code Section 385

Finally, the following California Public Utilities Commission section has additional guidance:

> California Public Utilities Commission
> General Order 95: Rule 35



Homeowner Liability
Failure to allow a utility company to comply with the law can result in liability to the homeowner for damages or injuries resulting from a vegetation hazard.
Many insurance companies do not cover these types of damages if the policy owner has refused to allow the hazard to be eliminated.

The power companies, in compliance with the above regulations, collect data about tree failures and their impact on power lines. This mitigation strategy assists the power company in preventing future tree failure. From the collection of this data, the power company can advise residents as to the most appropriate vegetative planting and pruning procedures. The following chart depicts some of the tree failure data collected by Southern California Edison in this comprehensive mitigation strategy:

WINDSTORM RESOURCE DIRECTORY

State Resources
California Division of Forestry & Fire Protection
1416 9th Street
PO Box 944246
Sacramento California 94244-2460
916-653-5123
http://www.fire.ca.gov/php/index.php

Federal Resources and Programs
National Weather Service
Los Angeles/Oxnard Weather Forecast Office
520 North Elevar Street
Oxnard, CA 93030
Forecast and weather info: 805-988-6610
Administrative issues: 805-988-6615
E-mail: Webmaster.LOX@noaa.gov
http://weather.noaa.gov/

Additional Resources
International Society of Arboriculture.
P.O. Box 3129
Champaign, IL 61826-3129
Phone: 217.355.9411
Fax: 217.355.9516
Web: www.isa-arbor.com
E-mail: isa@isa-arbor.com

Publications
WINDSTORMS: Protect Your Family and Property from the Hazards of Violent Windstorms
http://emd.wa.gov/5-prep/trng/pubed/Windstrm.pdf

Preparing Your Home for Severe Windstorms is available from
http://www.chubb.com/personal/html/helpful_tips_home_windstorm.html

End Notes

1. http://nimbo.wrh.noaa.gov/Sandiego/snawind.html
2. Ibid
3. Keith C. Heidorn at http://www.suite101.com/article.cfm/13646/100918, June 1, 2003
4. Ibid
5. Ibid
6. Ibid

www.cpuc.ca.gov/js.asp

2.7 Community Events

Table of Contents

Why Are Community Events a Threat to City of Santa Monica 139

Community Events Characteristics 139

Hazard Identification 140

Vulnerability and Risk 140

Community Events Issues 141

Community Events Resource Directory 143

WHY ARE COMMUNITY EVENTS A RISK TO THE CITY OF SANTA MONICA?

As a beachfront city located in Los Angeles County, offering direct contact with the beach and ocean, Santa Monica is the site of many public and community events. The proximity to major cities such as Los Angeles, Pacific Palisades, Brentwood, and Venice adds a special dynamic to the city's events. This makes the Community Events Hazard a Risk Hazard for the City of Santa Monica.

Many of these events provide challenges for the City requiring the deployment of representatives of the Community Events Committee for various activities such as posting and enforcing parking restrictions, closing streets, and directing traffic.

For the purposes of this section, a "Community Event" may be defined as:

a. A parade, procession or assembly consisting of persons, animals, vehicles, or any combination thereof, which is to assemble or travel in unison on any public street, highway, alley, sidewalk or other City-designated public way and which either: 1) may impede, obstruct, impair or interfere with free use of such public street, highway, alley, sidewalk or other public way owned, controlled or maintained by the City or 2) does not comply with normal or usual traffic regulations or controls; or

b. Any activity or event on City owned, controlled or maintained property not subject to the requirements in subsection (a) of this section, involving 150 or more persons, or involving 75 or more persons on the Santa Monica Third Street Promenade; or

c. Any other activity or event on public property which requires the placement of a tent, canopy, or other temporary structure if that placement requires a permit from the City's Fire Department or Building and Safety Division.

COMMUNITY EVENTS CHARACTERISTICS

Community Events can be categorized into the following major categories:

a. Category 1 Events
    - recreation (e.g., games, arts & crafts activities, participatory dances, pep rallies, reunions, weddings, birthdays, anniversaries, bar mitzvahs and other parties)
    - competition/contests (e.g., surfing contests, sand castle building)
    - spectator sports (e.g., beach volleyball, hockey, basketball)
    - athletic events (e.g., races, runs)
    - circuses, fairs and carnivals (e.g., booths, games, rides and similar amusements)
    - food-related events (e.g., barbeques, cook-offs, picnics, food distribution, food festivals)
    - beach/park clean-ups
    - training activities (e.g., corporate sessions, team-building activities)

b. Category 2 Events
    - Events not included within Category 1 above (e.g., parades, demonstrations, fundraiser events or walks) which require a permit from Building and Safety and/or the Fire Department as detailed in Section VII (4) and (5) of the Events Administrative Instruction.

c. Category 3 Events
    - Events not included within Category 1 above (e.g., parades, demonstrations, fundraiser events or walks) which do not require a permit from Building and Safety and/or the Fire Department as detailed in Section VII (4) and (5) of the Events Administrative Instruction.

There are also other major events that are not regularly recurring but are nonetheless frequent. Some examples include visits from dignitaries, VIPs or Presidents. Each of these events draws thousands of participants or spectators, and they obviously have special security considerations.

For a variety of reasons, numerous large events can be a source of problems. They can be terrorist targets or sources of civil unrest. Many ethnic and religious groups in Santa Monica have various celebrations and public events throughout the year; these may be targets for terrorists or demonstrators. Entertainment industry events can be targeted by protestors or terrorists because of their symbolic nature. Protests or political rallies can turn violent. Simply having a massive concentration of people requires additional planning and caution, regardless of the special risks associated with any particular event.

Even without a major incident, massive public gatherings cause their own variety of “trouble” for Santa Monica. Crowds in general are associated with increased crime, street closures, delayed traffic, and so on. In many cases, emergency vehicles must detour around community events. If an emergency occurs at the heart of such an event, emergency vehicles may also have trouble getting to the site of the incident. Even without violence or tragedy, the best planned community events are rarely without problems or side-effects.

Santa Monica has been able to learn lessons from its own previous major events (the July 4th 2000 Pier Shooting, the 2003 Farmers’ Market Tragedy, and the 2011 Synagogue Bombing). Other emergencies and tragedies across the nation also provided learning opportunities for Santa Monica. These examples include the following major events: the 1989 earthquake in San Francisco during the World Series; the 1996 bombing at the Atlanta Olympic Games; the 1999 protests in Seattle during the World Trade Organization meetings; 2003 fire in Rhode Island during a rock concert; and the 2013 bombing at the Boston Marathon.

Each of these events, regardless of the magnitude of tragedy, provides Santa Monica with a basis for future special event planning.

IDENTIFYING A COMMUNITY EVENTS HAZARD

Community Events pose three types of hazards:

1) First, such events result in concentrations of large numbers of people within limited geographic areas. Such concentrations exacerbate the effects of any other hazard that may result from, or be coincidental to the event. Community Events may increase the likelihood of human caused hazards such as terrorism, civil unrest or high occupancy building fire. Injuries and/or loss of life due to a naturally occurring hazard may be much greater if hazards such as earthquakes or severe weather occur during a Community Event.

2) Secondly, large scale Community Events require the deployment of police, fire, and emergency medical personnel, rendering these resources unavailable for response to emergencies in other locations in the City.

3) Finally, many large scale Community Events result in street closures and increased traffic congestion, slowing response time for emergency personnel and equipment.

COMMUNITY EVENT VULNERABILITY AND RISKS

In the City of Santa Monica, Community Events which require extraordinary deployment of City resources, or which result in blockage or closure of public streets or sidewalks require event sponsors to obtain special permits. Depending upon the nature of the event, permits are obtained from the Community Events Office. The Community Events Committee is comprised of representatives from:

- Airport
- Beach Administration
- Big Blue Bus
- Building and Safety
- Business and Revenue Operations
- City Manager's Office
- City Planning
- Community and Cultural Services Administration
- Community Recreation
- Cultural Affairs
- Custodial Services and Facilities Management
- Facilities Management
- Finance
- Fire
- Housing and Economic Development
- Parking Office
- Police
- Public Landscape
- Public Works Administration
- Resource Recovery and Recycling
- Risk Management
- Strategic and Transportation Planning
- Street and Fleet Services
- Transportation Engineering Group
- Water/Wastewater

Also included are representatives from City-funded entities (e.g., DTSM, Inc. and SMPC), whose contractual obligations with the City include operation or oversight of public venues used for community events. The Community and Cultural Services Department administers the permitting process.

Most Community Events – even small events such as street fairs -- typically require deployment of Community Events Committee resources.

In addition to resource deployment for the events themselves, Community Events require advanced planning and coordination by involved agencies. Working with event sponsors, representatives from the Community Events Committee personnel develops plans for traffic control and routing, street closures, and special parking restrictions as required. SMPD develops plans for security, crowd control and critical asset protection.

COMMUNITY EVENTS ISSUES

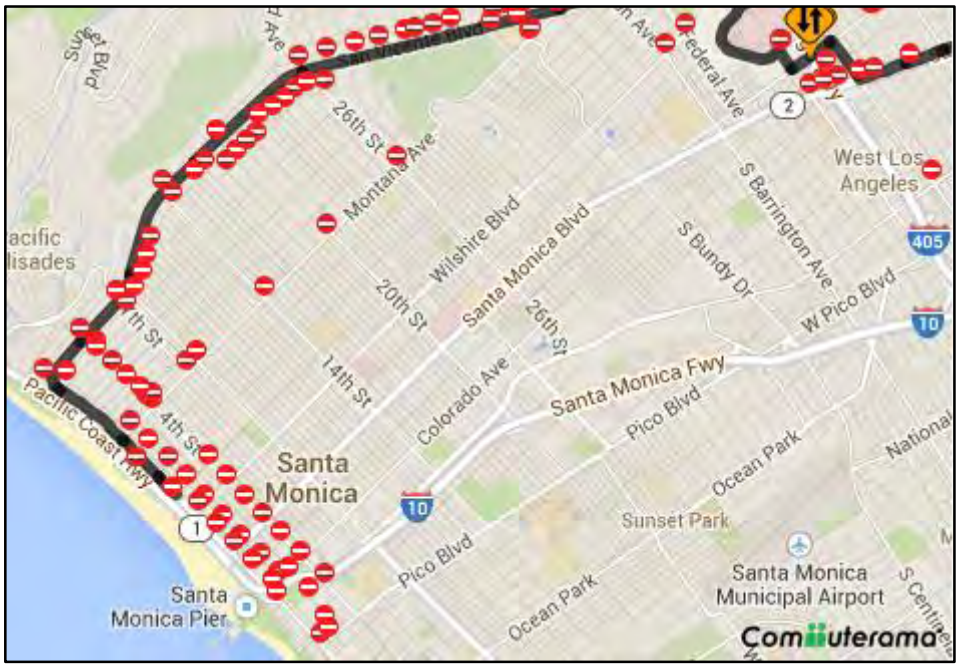
Community Event Traffic Management Plans
Transportation Engineering & Management screens approved permits for Community Events to determine the appropriate level of response. Responses range from simply posting parking restrictions at the event location to preparation of detailed Special Event Traffic Management Plans for larger scale events.

Many factors go into the preparation of a successful Community Event Traffic Management Plan. Negotiations are held with event sponsors and other affected agencies to identify issues and areas of concern. Access to critical facilities such as hospitals, churches and schools must be maintained while minimizing the conflicts between event participants and vehicular traffic.

Conflicts between event participants and non-event traffic are minimized by designing a cordoned area for event participants and designating detour routes around the cordoned area for non-event traffic and transit buses.

The proper preparation and implementation of a Community Event Traffic Management Plan may require involvement from several units within the Community Events Committee including field crews, engineering staff and parking enforcement personnel. Map 2.7.1 illustrates a road closures for the Los Angeles Marathon.

Map 2.7.1



Community Event Security

Security for most events can be handled in a routine fashion. However, certain high-profile events require special preparations and planning. For security planning purposes, high profile community events fall into three categories: 1) unique events that warrant a focus on security simply because they are so rare (such as a visit by the a foreign religious or political leader); 2) events that would otherwise be considered normal except for the unique nature of the guests or agenda; or 3) events that are controversial or worthy of media attention. The assessment of potential threats must take into account a number of factors. First, threats increase for high profile events, especially where media coverage is involved. Participation by VIP's also raises threat levels, as does the symbolic value of the event or venue.

SMPD planning for community events is led by the Events Planning Unit, housed within the Operations Division. Since Santa Monica is host to a large number of special events, the Department maintains Standing Plans to deal with a wide variety of special events. In addition, the Department maintains single purpose operations plans to deal with specific events or incidents.

For major Community Events, special operations plans may be prepared specifically for the event. Event planning consists of control and containment. This may be accomplished by the Event Planning Unit, or a special task force may be created depending upon the size of the event.

Vulnerability and Risk Assessment to Community Events Hazards

Santa Monica will continue to be subject to Community Event Hazards. As a beachfront city located in Los Angeles County offering direct contact with the beach and ocean, the home of myriad ethnic and religious groups, the location of numerous major and well-known venues such as the famous Santa Monica Pier, Community Events are an inevitable component of daily life in Santa Monica. Community Events occur in all geographic areas of the City, among all segments of the population. In fact, the richness of the Events calendar in Santa Monica is one of the factors that make life in the City interesting, exciting, and attracts many vacationers.

By the same token, Santa Monica will continue to be vulnerable to the hazards associated with Community Events. As the City grows and diversifies, the number and variety of Community Events is likely to increase.

Estimating Potential Loss
Community Events in and of themselves pose minimal threats to the physical infrastructure of the City. Critical Response Facilities, Critical Infrastructure, and Critical Operating Facilities are unlikely to experience physical damage as a direct result of Community Events. However, such facilities may be temporarily inaccessible due to Community Events that involve assemblage of large numbers of people, street closures, or traffic congestion.

COMMUNITY EVENTS RESOURCE DIRECTORY

Community Events
Clover Park
2600 Ocean Park Blvd.
Santa Monica, CA. 90404

For more information:
communityevents@smgov.net
310-458-8300

2.8 Exposition Light Rail

Table of Contents

Why is the Exposition Light Rail a Threat to City of Santa Monica 145

Exposition Light Rail Characteristics 145

Vulnerability and Risk 147

Mitigation Assessment, Evaluation, and Considerations 148

Exposition Light Rail Resource Directory 149

WHY IS THE EXPOSITION LIGHT RAIL A RISK TO THE CITY OF SANTA MONICA?

The Exposition Light Rail Project (Expo LRT) is a 15-mile light rail line extending from Downtown Los Angeles to Downtown Santa Monica and will be the first extension of Metro rail to the west side. Expo Light Rail Transit (LRT) in Santa Monica will consist of three stations, a maintenance facility, a bike path, and approximately three miles of trackway. East of 17th Street, tracks will run in the existing Metro right-of-way located south of Colorado and crossing to the south side of Olympic Boulevard near 20th Street. West of 17th Street the tracks will run in the center of Colorado Avenue. The three stations in Santa Monica are located at Olympic/26th Street (Bergamot Station), at Colorado Avenue/17th Street (Memorial Park/17th St. Station), and at 4th/Colorado (Downtown Station). Trains will operate at-grade throughout Santa Monica, with the exception of aerial crossings over Cloverfield Avenue/Olympic Boulevard and Centinela Avenue.

The Expo LRT to Santa Monica is a significant and long-term public investment in transit, city-wide and regional mobility, and sustainability. It will provide Santa Monica residents, employees, students and visitors with easier access to major destinations both locally and regionally.

Map 2.8.1 Exposition Light Rail Map

EXPOSITION LIGHT RAIL CHARACTERISTICS

The Exposition Light Rail Project (Expo LRT) is a 15-mile light rail line extending from Downtown Los Angeles to a terminus station in Downtown Santa Monica. The project will connect to the Los Angeles County Metro (Metro) rail network in Downtown. Phase 1 of the project from Los Angeles to Culver City is nearing completion; Phase 2 consists of the 7-mile segment from Culver City to Downtown Santa Monica. The project is part of a significant county-wide investment in transportation facilitated by the passage of Measure R. Passed by LA County voters in 2008, Measure R is a half-cent sales tax to finance new transportation projects and programs, and accelerate those already in the pipeline.

Expo Phase 1 Station with center platform configuration

When Phase 2 is completed in 2015, it will take approximately 46 minutes to travel from Downtown Los Angeles to Downtown Santa Monica on the light rail. The Expo line is projected to be one of the busiest light rail lines in the country, with a projected ridership of 64,000 boardings and alightings per weekday along the entire alignment. Three stations are planned to service Santa Monica – at Olympic/26th Street (Bergamot Station), at Colorado Avenue/17th Street (Memorial Park/17th St. Station), and at 4th/Colorado (Downtown Station).

Expo Phase 1 Station platform

Platforms are typically 12' wide for side platforms (proposed for Bergamot Station) or 16' wide for center platforms (proposed for Memorial Park and Downtown Stations) and are furnished with a shade canopy and benches.

The Construction Authority's design-build process includes a reconfiguration of Colorado Avenue from 17th to 4th Streets in order to accommodate the new 26-foot wide light rail trackway in the center of the street including significant underground utility reconfiguration. The trackway will remove one lane of traffic in each direction, resulting in a 19.5-foot lane on the north side, including a 7-foot parking lane, and a 14.5-foot lane on the south side with no parking. The south curb line will be moved southward but maintain a minimum 10 foot sidewalk and parkway zone. Details of the Colorado Avenue reconfiguration such as corner treatments, landscaping, and street lights will be identified in upcoming stages of the design-build concurrent processes.

Generally the train will travel at the speed of vehicle traffic through the street-running at-grade section in Santa Monica west of 17th Street. The train will slow as it enters each station and then comes to a complete stop. For the Downtown Station, the City worked closely with the Construction Authority to develop a modified track and station alignment. This modified alignment will provide for increased train speeds through the intersection of 5th Street/Colorado Avenue by softening the track curvature leading to the station. The modified station improves pedestrian station access, better integrates the station on the site, may improve traffic operation on the 4th and 5th Street off-ramp, and leaves sufficient city-owned property to enable a future use of the remaining site for mixed-use development, parking or other community priorities. The Downtown Station and track alignment of the light rail are being designed for weekday peak hour traffic operations similar to what is currently experienced in the Downtown.

Proposed project changes and betterments include:

- Downtown Station/4th Street: An improved station platform alignment that increases train operating speeds, improves traffic operation on the 4th and 5th Street off-ramp, and improves station pedestrian access.

- Memorial Park Station/17th Street: A western station entrance and crossing to anticipate surges in ridership and high bicycle use projected at this station due to proximity to Santa Monica College and large employers.

- Bergamot Station/26th Street: A side platform configuration to integrate the station into Bergamot Arts Center and Bergamot Transit Village with pedestrian crossings at both ends of the station.

VULNERABILITY AND RISK ASSESSMENT

The transportation infrastructure is the backbone to a City's success. Disruption of highway systems, mass transit, or commercial and industrial modes of transporting can strangle traffic and can affect the productivity of a city. Inter-dependencies exist between transportation and nearly every other sector of the economy. A failure to the transportation infrastructure is defined as a shutdown of a segment of the transportation sector.

Disruption to any part of the Expo LRT would result in major safety and economic impacts to the City. Light rail vehicles may derail anywhere along the line for a variety of reasons, with most significant transportation incidents being the affects of natural or technological hazards. While such incidents are less common than automobile accidents, they have the possibility of being more severe due to the mass of the vehicles and the volume. Operator error or equipment malfunction is typically an isolated event; however, these isolated events can result in mass casualties and a have a significant cascading impact on the short-term efficiency of an area. Ground transportation is essential for ingress and egress for emergency vehicles during disasters and is essential for police services. Access for

emergency vehicles on freeways, highways, primary roads and secondary roads due to road damage can significantly reduce response. Cities are dependent on a maintained and functioning transportation system in order for it to carry out daily activities.

The majority of the rail lines in the City go through the city rather than around it. As a consequence of the proximity of the rail lines to the homes and businesses in the area, an incident could have major impacts on the health and safety of the residents and economic vitality of the community. An incident could severely strain the resources of the emergency response units, increasing the response time to affected citizens. In addition, should the railway crossing be blocked by an accident, emergency response would be severely hampered and the well-being and safety of the community citizens would be put at risk.

The Federal Railroad Administration (FRA) determined for train accidents, —human factor caused 38.4% of total accidents, the largest category of train accident causes. This human factor is unique, in the way that more people are involved in the operation of the rail lines besides the operator. Because the operations of rail transit depend on a larger number of people, the potential for human error is increased. Equipment malfunctions related to Weather are a significant concern for mass transit. Extreme weather can lower equipment or transit fatigue limits. For example, extreme heat has been known to bend rails, causing train derailment. Transit systems should be regularly inspected for evidence of fatigue failure, but certain fatigues can be naked to the human eye.

MITIGATION ASSESSMENT, EVALUATION, AND CONSIDERATIONS

The Santa Monica Fire Department (SMFD) has reviewed and evaluated the proposed street lane widths, parking and proposed implementation measures. They include coordinated design, training and operations measures for the City, Expo and Metro.

In addition, SMFD staff has assessed the implementation of the proposed Colorado Avenue street-running alignment of the Exposition Light Rail. The goal of the City, Expo, METRO, and SMFD is to have a safe and functional street.

SMFD analyzed the feasibility of the proposed street section, investigated comparable conditions in other cities, and identified appropriate measures to compensate for the lack of a 20-foot fire engine access lane required by the California Fire Code. City staff visited Fire Departments in Long Beach, San Diego, and Portland, Oregon. The Los Angeles City Fire Department has provided best practice information and is a partner on the Fire Life Safety Committee. Staff conducted interviews with fire department and light rail operator staff, and began discussions with Expo and Metro on operational goals. In addition, staff reviewed references from the National Fire Protection Association Standards and the California Public Utility Commission's regulations governing the safety of light-rail transit.

SMFD concluded that Colorado Avenue can be an operational and a functional street with the proposed lane widths of 19.5 feet on the north side, including a 7-foot parking lane, and a 14.5-foot lane on the south side with no parking. Overhead train electrification poles and wires would be located in the center of the tracks. SMFD identified necessary implementation measures for the 4th through 17th Street segment, assuming that a 14.5-foot southern access lane is to be provided, which have been discussed with the Construction Authority and Metro. The measures are to be implemented by the Exposition Construction Authority, City Staff, SMFD, and METRO, and include:

- Installation of additional fire hydrants and relocation of select Fire Department Connections (FDC).
- Evaluate limitation of on-street parking near building entries.
- Increasing fire access as part of redevelopment of properties, especially on the south side of Colorado.

- Implementing operating, response and training protocol for light rail incidents.
- Establishing regular communications with Metro.
- Establishing with Metro standard operating procedures for LRT operations on Colorado.
- Establishing a comprehensive rail safety outreach program to be led by Metro.

EXPOSITION LIGHT RAIL RESOURCE DIRECTORY

Exposition Construction Authority Hotline
(213) 922-EXPO (3976)
Alex Nazarchuk
City of Santa Monica
Civil Engineer
(310) 458-8736

Expo
Contact: info@buildexpo.org
Main Office: (213) 243-5500
707 Wilshire Boulevard, 34th Floor | Los Angeles, CA 90017
Hotline: (213) 922-EXPO (3976)

Metro
One Gateway Plaza
Los Angeles, CA 90012-2952
ATTN: Customer Relations
323.GO.METRO (323.466.3876)

Section 3: Resources

Appendix A: Resource Directory 152
Appendix B: Public Participation Process 154
Appendix C: Economic Analysis of Natural Hazard Mitigation Projects 177
Appendix D: List of Acronyms 180
Appendix E: Glossary 181

Appendix A: Resource Directory

RESOURCE DIRECTORY 2014

CITY OF SANTA MONICA (www.smgov.net)

DEPARTMENT	PHONE
CITY HALL INFORMATION DESK	310-458-8411
HOUSING AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT	310-458-5723
CITY MANAGER'S OFFICE	310-458-5538
CITY MANAGER'S OFFICE /OFFICE OF EMERGENCY MANAGEMENT	310-458-2263
CITY MANAGER'S OFFICE /OFFICE OF SUSTAINABILITY AND THE ENVIRONMENT	310-458-2213
CITY MANAGER'S OFFICE /OFFICE OF PIER MANAGEMENT	310-458-2299
COMMUNITY AND CULTURAL SERVICES	310-458-5616
LIBRARY	310-458-8608
CITY CLERK	310-458-5007
CITY ATTORNEY	310-458-8330
FINANCE	310-458-8283
PUBLIC WORKS	310-458-5546
POLICE	310-458-8401
FIRE	310-458-5374
RENT CONTROL	310-458-5578
BIG BLUE BUS	310-458-5811
PLANNING AND COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT	310-458-5067
HUMAN RESOURCES	310-458-8256
INFORMATION SYSTEMS DEPARTMENT	310-458-5776

SANTA MONICA MALIBU UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT (www.smmusd.org)

District Office	310-450-8338

SANTA MONICA COLLEGE (www.smc.edu)

Main Number	310-434-4000

SANTA MONICA HOSPITALS

St. Johns	310-829-5511	www.newstjohns.org
UCLA	424-259-6000	www.uclahealth.org

AMERICAN RED CROSS

American Red Cross of Santa Monica	310-394-3773	**www.redcross.org/ca/santa-monica**
American Red Cross 24 hour hotline: 213-739-5202		

Appendix B: Public Participation Process

Effective planning efforts result in high quality and useful plans, but written plans are only one element in the process. The planning process is as important as the plan itself. A successful planning process forges partnerships and brings together a cross-section of government agencies, the public, and other stakeholders to reach consensus on how to achieve a desired outcome or resolve a community issue. Applying an inclusive and transparent process adds validity to the plan. The result is a common set of community values and widespread support for directing financial, technical, and human resources to an agreed upon action. The planning process was an integral part of the City's Hazard Mitigation Plan. This appendix describes, in greater detail, the City's planning process and how the Hazard Mitigation Plan evolved.

2013-2014 Planning Process Approach for the Hazard Mitigation Plan Update
The City Of Santa Monica staff facilitated opportunities for public inclusion in the update of the plan, in order to gather input and ideas from Santa Monica residents and stakeholders. The community was invited to participate to provide input on mitigation activities and priorities for increasing the level of disaster preparedness and resilience.

Local Hazard Mitigation Plan Executive Committee:

The vital component of the 5-year Mitigation update effort was to identify the Local Hazard Mitigation Plan Executive Committee. The Committee consisted of key representatives from the City. Identification of this core group was important in ensuring implementation and support of the mitigation plan. Santa Monica considered the following when soliciting participation:

- Ability to speak for the City and/or their department/organization
- Provide visionary characteristics
- Have desire and time to provide meaningful contributions
- Understanding of local politics, issues, and needs

Title	Comment	Date
Kick off Mitigation Meeting	Review of work plan and identification of goals, objectives, and strategies	07/18/2013
Local Hazard Mitigation Plan Executive Committee	Review of Plan by the Executive Planning Committee.	9/05/2013
Meeting with Plan Committee	Review of Goals and Objectives with Executive Committee.	9/25/2013
Meeting with Plan Committee	Meeting with executive committee and community partners	10/15/2013

FIGURE – SAMPLE MEETING AGENDA

Hazard Mitigation Plan Update 2013
City of Santa Monica, CA

Agenda

Meeting Date: 9/5/2013

Introductions

Overview of Mitigation: Why Mitigate?
(5 minutes)

Mitigation Planning Process
(5 minutes)

Project Schedule & Dates
(5 minutes)

Risk Assessment Methodology
(10 minutes)

Community Profile Discussion
(15 minutes)

Hazard and Risk Assessment Discussion
(15 minutes)

Going forward: Mitigation Goals and Actions
(5 minutes)

1

FIGURE – SAMPLE MEETING HANDOUT

Hazard Mitigation Plan Update - Hazards

Hazard Mitigation: Hazards and Risk Assessment

City of Santa Monica, CA

Existing Hazards

ACTION ITEM:

1. Please review the existing Hazards that were included in the previous version.
2. Is there a need to update/modify the existing Hazards for the updated version? In other words, please consider any new challenges and vulnerabilities that should be reassessed and included in the new version of the plan.
3. Are there specific analyses or issues about a specific hazard that need further clarification?

I. **Earthquake** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

II. **Landslide** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

III. **Flood** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

IV. **Tsunami** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

V. **Wildfires** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

VI. **Severe Windstorm/Thunderstorm** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

1

New Hazards

ACTION ITEM:

1. Please review the list of newly proposed Hazards that will be included in the updated version. Are there any additional hazards that should be considered?
2. Please consider any unique challenges and vulnerabilities that should be assessed as it relates to hazard mitigation and overall preparedness.
3. What are some of the unique concerns about these hazards that may potentially put Santa Monica at risk?

I. **Expo LRT** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

II. **Large-scale Events (LA Marathon)** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

III. **Transportation: Major Air Crash** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

IV. **Hazardous Materials** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

V. **Terrorism** (Please Provide Notes/Comments)

Other Hazards for Consideration

- Drought
- Extreme Heat
- Sinkholes/Erosion
- Space (i.e. Solar Flares)
- Windstorms
- Power Failure
- Nuclear Power Plant Incident (San Onofre Nuclear Power Plant)
- Water/Wastewater Incident
- Civil Unrest
- Cyber Security Incident
- Animal and Plant Disease Outbreak
- Food Borne Illness Incident
- Meningitis
- Plague
- Anthrax
- Pandemic/Epidemic
- Water Contamination

Local Hazard Mitigation Plan Review 9/25/2013

	Name	Department
1	Francie Stefan	PCD – Strategic + Transportation Planning
2	SETAREH YAVARI	CCS/HSD
3	Pal Weinberg	OEM
4	A-Reum Han	ISC
5	Robert Almada	OEM
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		

Mitigation Meeting #2
October 15, 2013

Name	City Department/Organization
Lindsay Barker	Saint John's Health Center
JULIE THOMAS	American Red Cross
Brandy Welch	American Red Cross
ROBERT ALMADA	OEM
Leslie Williams	DTSM, Inc.
TERRY KAMIBAYASHI	SMMUSD
CAREY UPTON	SMMUSD
KURT KAINSINGER	UCLA HEALTH
Araceli Esparza	City of S.M.
SUSAN CLINE	PW
[illegible]	OEM
Kelly Nagle	SMCVB
Gary Carter	ISD City of SM
Tatiana Morrison	OEM
Paul Weinberg	OEM
Daiko Abe	ISC
A-Reum Han	ISC

Public Inclusion and Participation:

- Staffed a booth at the Silicon Beach Gets Ready Event, an emergency preparedness event for businesses in Santa Monica. Distributed flyers and surveys about the Mitigation Plan to attendees.
- LHMP was discussed at monthly meetings of volunteer groups at a meeting of OEM volunteers
- Created and disseminated a survey about the LHMP throughout the City. The survey was posted on the City's website for public input. A hard copy of the survey was also available at the Libraries and other locations throughout Santa Monica.

TABLE - PUBLIC INCLUSION

Title	Comment	Date
Silicon Gets Ready	Emergency Preparedness Event for Businesses	10/14/2013
Great CA Shake Out	EOC exercise, review of LHMP goals, and survey	10/17/2013
Launch of Online Survey	Community Survey for feedback to integrate into LHMP	11/06/2013
Community Meeting	Meeting with community members regarding the LHMP process and feedback	11/20/2013

FIGURE – ADVERTISEMENT FOR SILICON GETS READY EVENT

FIGURE – ATTENDANCE LIST FOR SILICON GETS READY EVENT

Silicon Beach Gets Ready
October 14, 2013

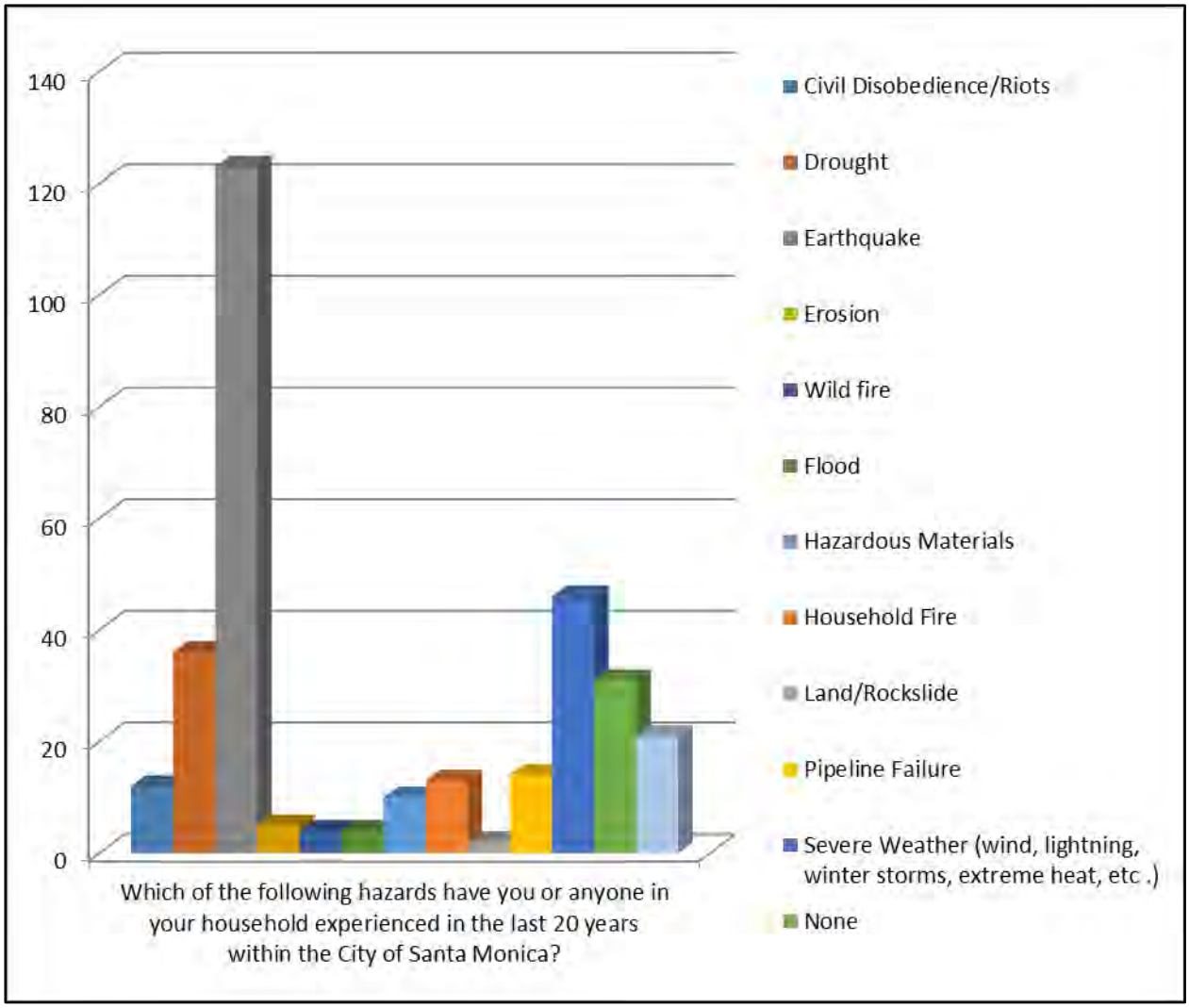
LAST NAME	FIRST NAME	EMAIL
Adams	Tom	johnea@sosproducts.com
Almada	Robert	robert.almada@smgov.net
Aragon	Enrique	earagon@unex.ucla.edu
Arispe	Phyllis	JOIFULEIMATURE@yahoo.com
Asch	Lauralee	lauralee.asch@smgov.net
Baddeley	Lucy	lucy.baddeley@smgov.net
Battle	Matthew	
Beckwith	Jeremiah	
Benusovich	Mariya	drmariyaben@gmail.com
Braun	Kim	kim.braun@smgov.net
Brown	Chris	chris@downtownsm.com
Carter	Gary	gary.carter@smgov.net
Carter	Mackenzie	mackenzie@downtownsm.com
Cencirulo	Jason	
Chu	Ronson	
Cord	Jason	
Cossey	Chad	
Crawford	Natalie	
Crow	Tara	tcrow@healthebay.org
Davies	Judith	jdavies66@aol.com
De Pourtales	Gigi	events@smchamber.com
Dickson	Blue	
Dishman	Les	
Doyle	Jennifer	
Elliott	Paulita	pelliott@blockbyblock.com
Ergina	Alan	Alan.Ergina@alliedbarton.com
Ferguson	Scott	maria.cabral@smgov.net
Forkel	Eric	
Furrows	Jeff	
Gelling	Cheryl	cheryl.gelling@gmail.com
Gibbs	Les	leswgibbs@gmail.com
Gonzales	Bob	Bob.gonzales@umgtemp.com
Gordon	Simone	commissionersimonegordon@gmail.com
Gould	Rod	
Guzman	Benjamin	
Han	Areum	
Hansen	Carl	govaffairs@smchamber.com
Harb	Jeremy	Jeremy.Harb@umusic.com
Harris	James	jim@santamonicapier.org
Hochbrueckner	Cindy	cindy.hochbrueckner@cbre.com

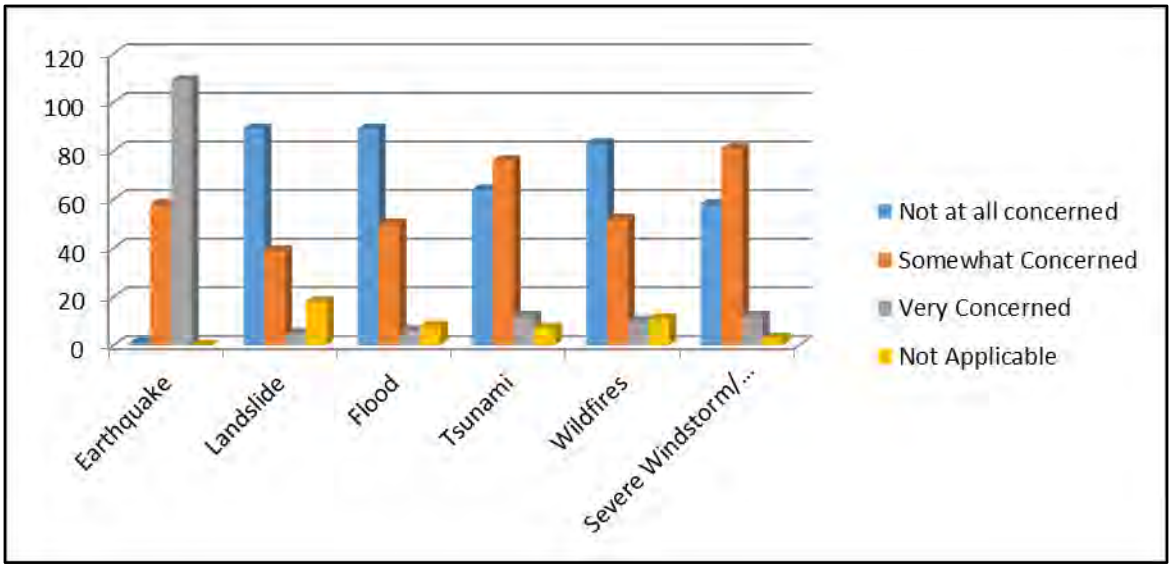
Hoganson	Laura	lhoganson@InternationalMedicalCorps.org
Holbrook	Bob	
Horrigan	Pat	
Jalali	Nika	njalali@santamonica.com
Jeo	Chintya	simplynature@yahoo.com
Jimenez	Raymond	
Joffe	Chris	
jones	megan	meganmail@gmail.com
Katagiri	Iao	
Keipp	Rachael	Rachael.Keipp@umusic.com
Kennedy	Christie	
Kirisits	Rebecca	rkirisits@wyndham.com
Klinsport	Brian	BRIAN.KLINSPORT@GRAMMY.COM
LAPRISE	ADRIAN	aj.laprise@rudysbarbershop.com
Laridaen	Dana	
Lee	Debbie	Debbie@downtownsm.com
LePrevost	Kathy	kathy.leprevost@smgov.net
Lillestol	Troy	troy.lillestol@grammy.com
Linares	Henry	
Linski	Tiffany	tiffany.linski@cbre.com
Lyness	Fran	flyness10@verizon.net
Marco	Adrienne	ajmarco77@yahoo.com
McIntire	Erin	
Meredith	Marc	
Miele	Julia	jmiele@smywca.org
Moeller	Pam	
Montiel	Raquel	rmontiel@wyndham.com
Morris	Patrick	patrick@buildingA.com
Morrison	Tatiana	tatiana.morrison@smgov.net
Morrissey	Sam	sam.morrissey@smgov.net
Nagle	Kelly	knagle@santamonica.com
Nahass	Mitch	mnahass@lionsgate.com
Nunez	Jacob	
Payne	Dennis	
Penna	Evelyn	
Perez	Ernesto	ernesto.perez@smgov.net
Phan	Emma	
Post ;-)	Suzanne	suzanne.post@smgov.net
Rahme	Nedda	
Riordan	Richard	
Roberts	Todd	
Roberts	Victoria	
Rosen	Laurel	president@smchamber.com
Semko	Ken	kenneth.semko@smgov.net
Solnick	Mark	msolnick@msn.com
Spector	Batsheva	b.spector@santamonicaumc.org

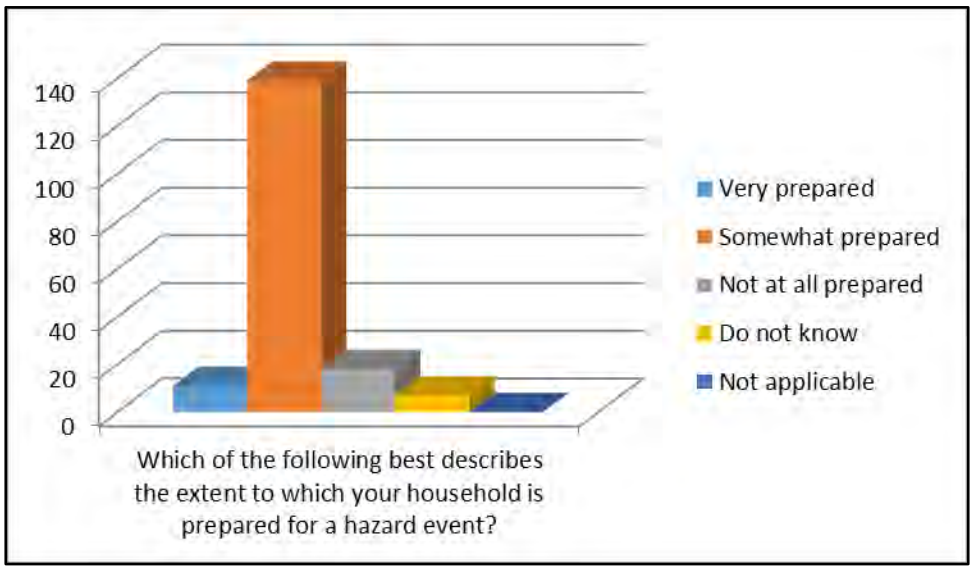
Staniunas	Peter	
Summers	Jodi	jodi@jodisummers.com
Takiguchi	Ron	ron.takiguchi@smgov.net
Teang	Antonius	simplynature@yahoo.com
Teang	Paulus	simplynature@yahoo.com
Thomas	Julie	julie.thomas@redcross.org
Vazquez	Mike	
Wasley	Shannon	
Weeden	Bonita	
Weinberg	Paul	paul.weinberg@smgov.net
Westall	Jon	jonathan_westall@playstation.sony.com
Whalen	Tim	timw@grammy.com
White	Chelsey	
Williams	Donn	
Wolf	Jory	jory.wolf@smgov.net

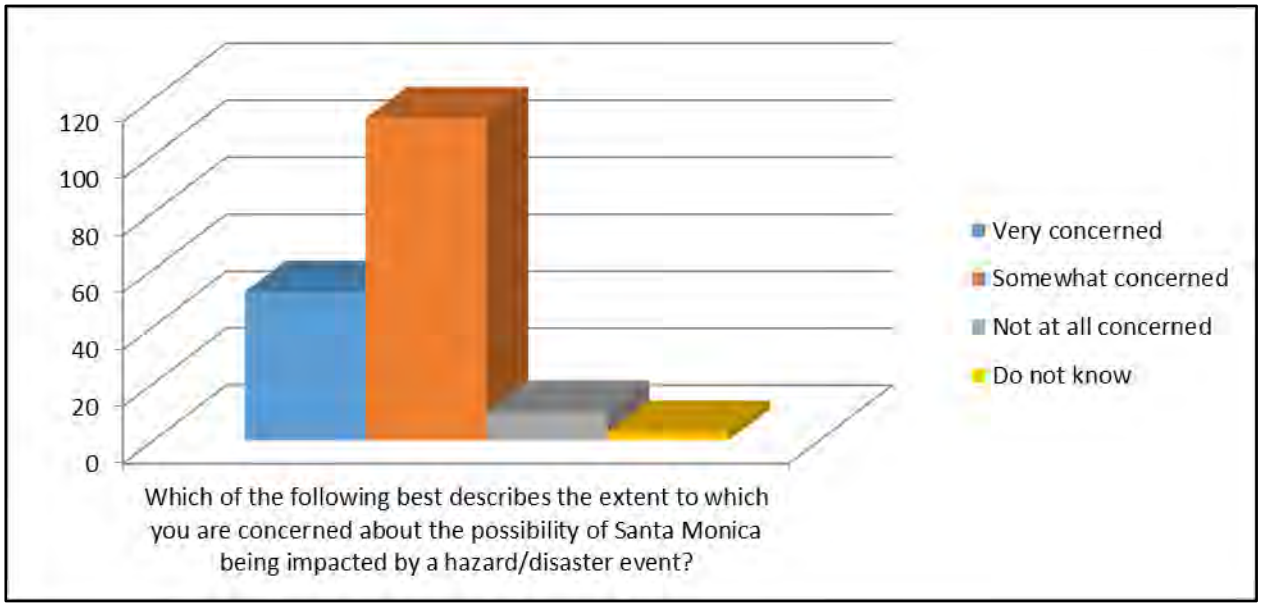
COMMUNITY SURVEY RESULTS

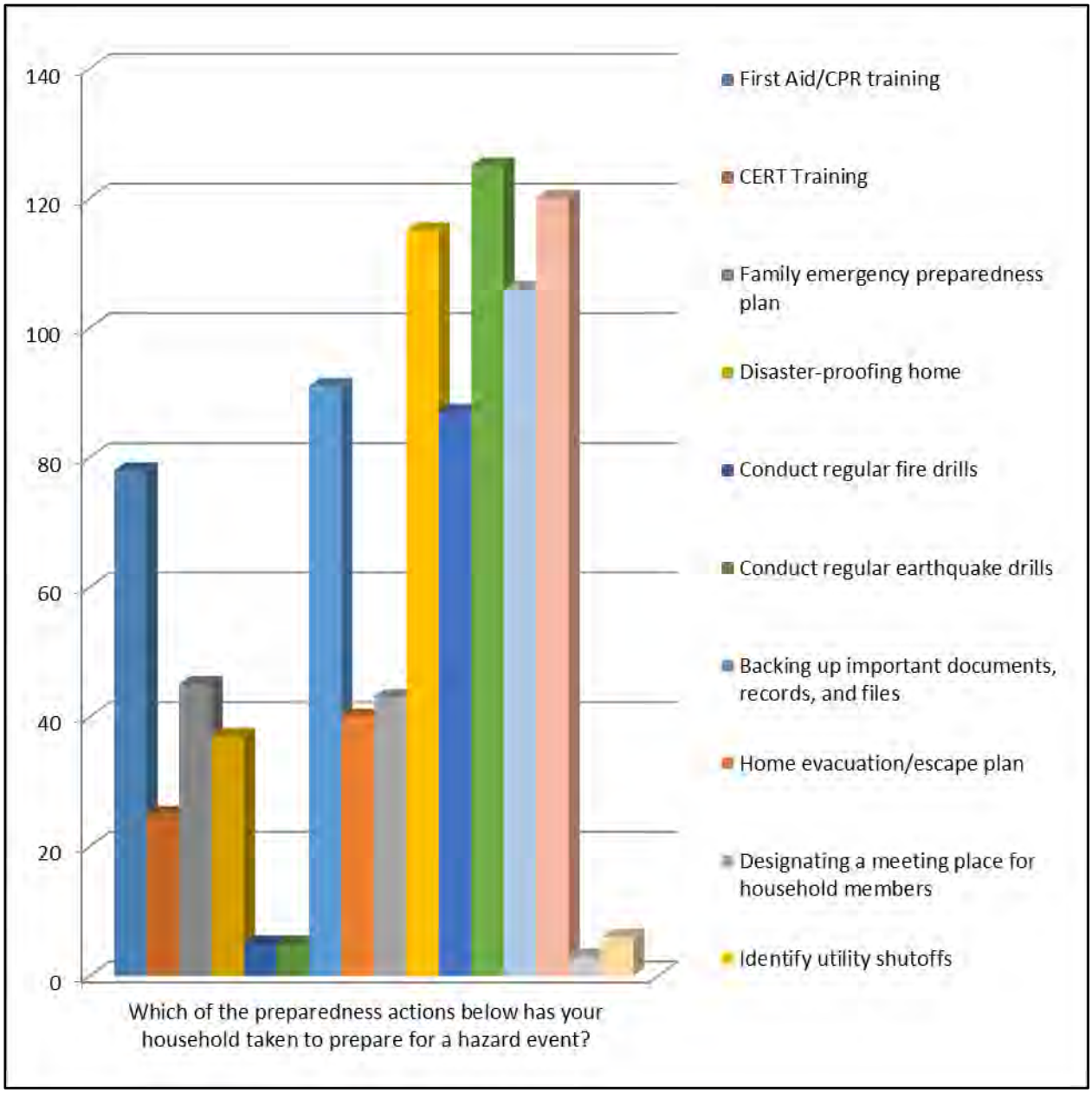
The following is a brief overview of some of the key findings in the Community Survey that was conducted in November of 2013. The survey was posted on the City's website for public input. A hard copy of the survey was also available at the libraries and other locations throughout Santa Monica.

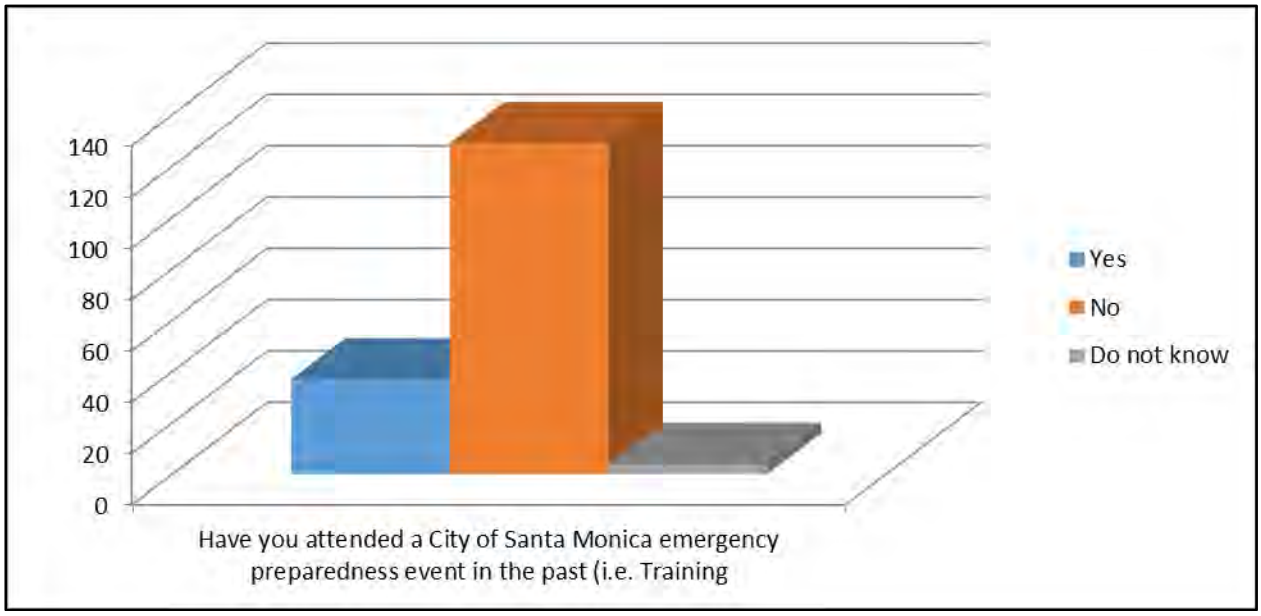


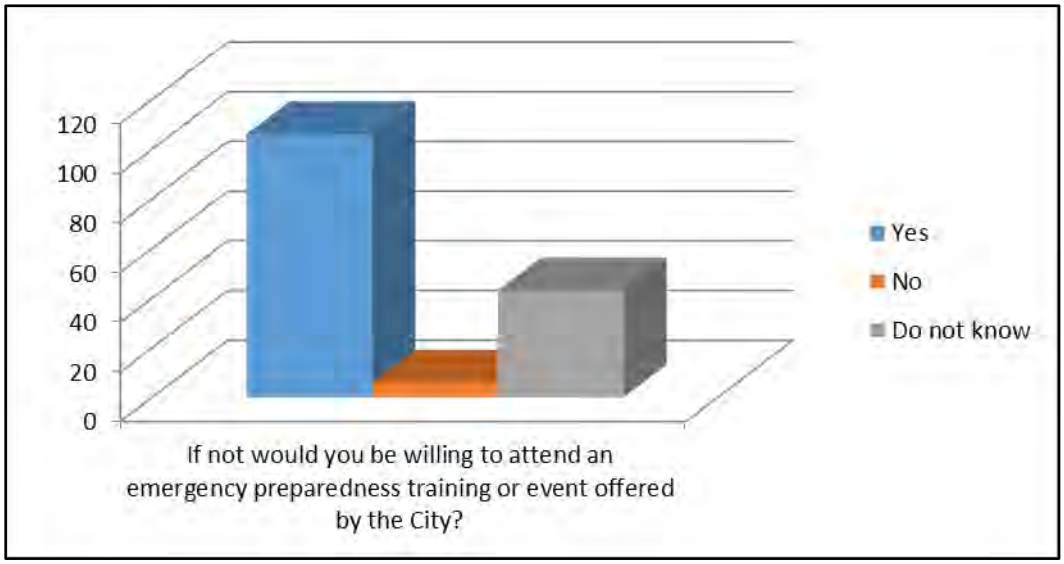

120
100
80
60
40
20
0
Earthquake
Landslide
Flood
Tsunami
Wildfires
Severe Windstorm/...
Not at all concerned
Somewhat Concerned
Very Concerned
Not Applicable

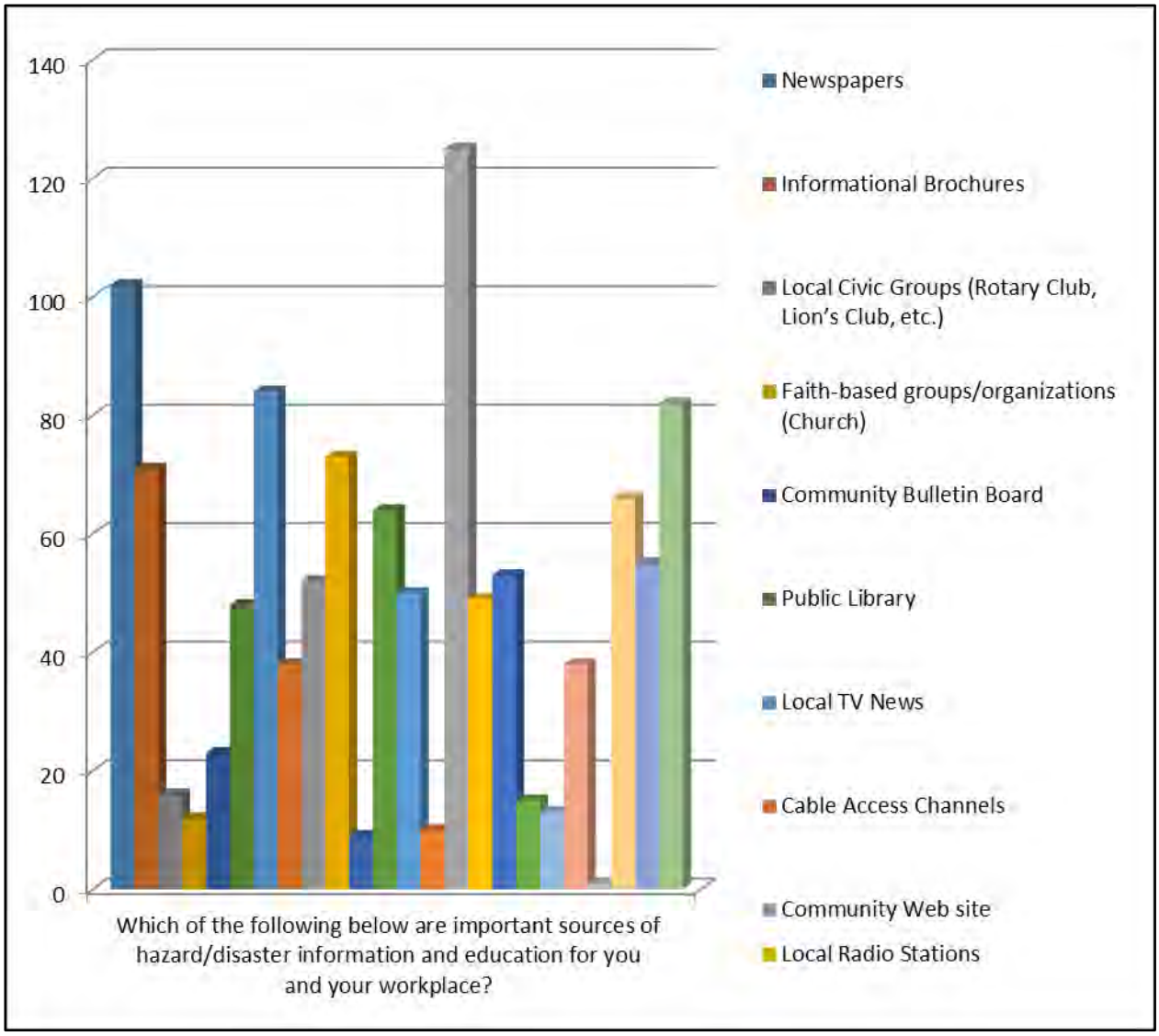

140
120
100
80
60
40
20
0
Which of the following best describes the extent to which your household is prepared for a hazard event?
Very prepared
Somewhat prepared
Not at all prepared
Do not know
Not applicable

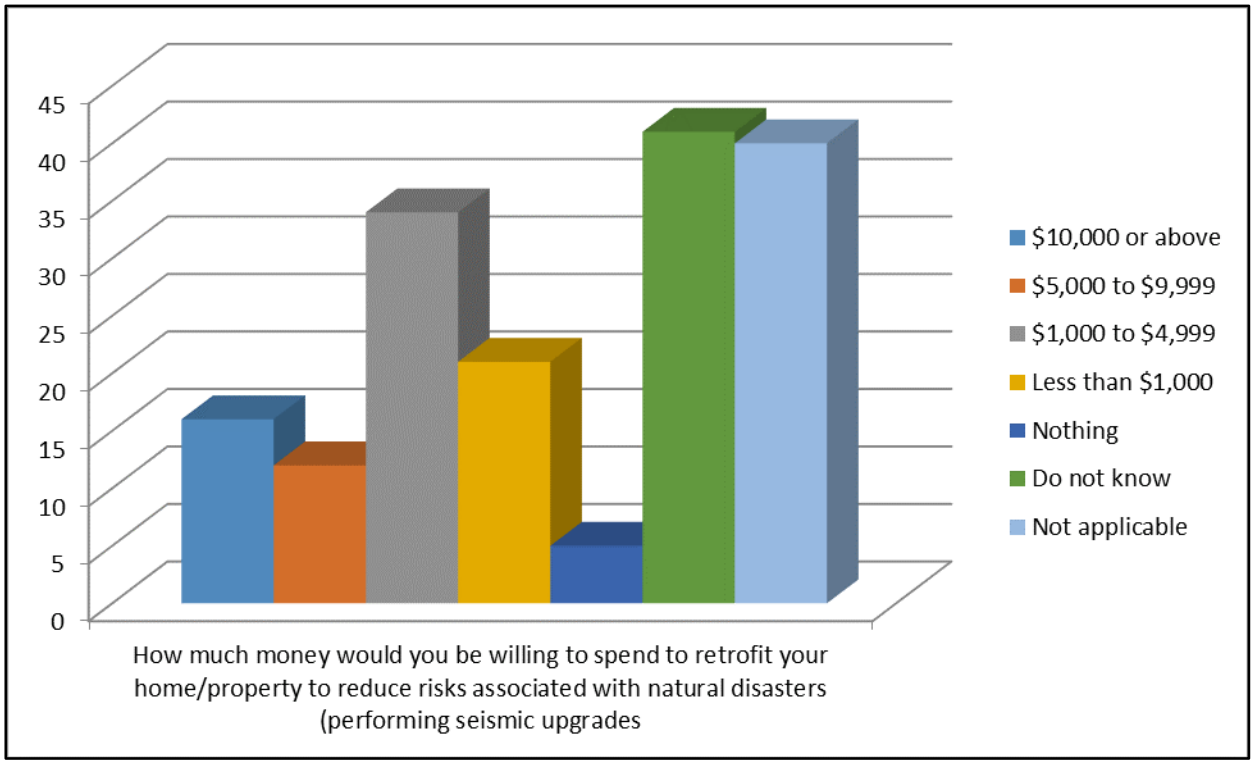

120
100
80
60
40
20
0
Very concerned
Somewhat concerned
Not at all concerned
Do not know
Which of the following best describes the extent to which you are concerned about the possibility of Santa Monica being impacted by a hazard/disaster event?


140
120
100
80
60
40
20
0
First Aid/CPR training
CERT Training
Family emergency preparedness plan
Disaster-proofing home
Conduct regular fire drills
Conduct regular earthquake drills
Backing up important documents, records, and files
Home evacuation/escape plan
Designating a meeting place for household members
Identify utility shutoffs
Which of the preparedness actions below has your household taken to prepare for a hazard event?


140
120
100
80
60
40
20
0
Yes
No
Do not know
Have you attended a City of Santa Monica emergency preparedness event in the past (i.e. Training

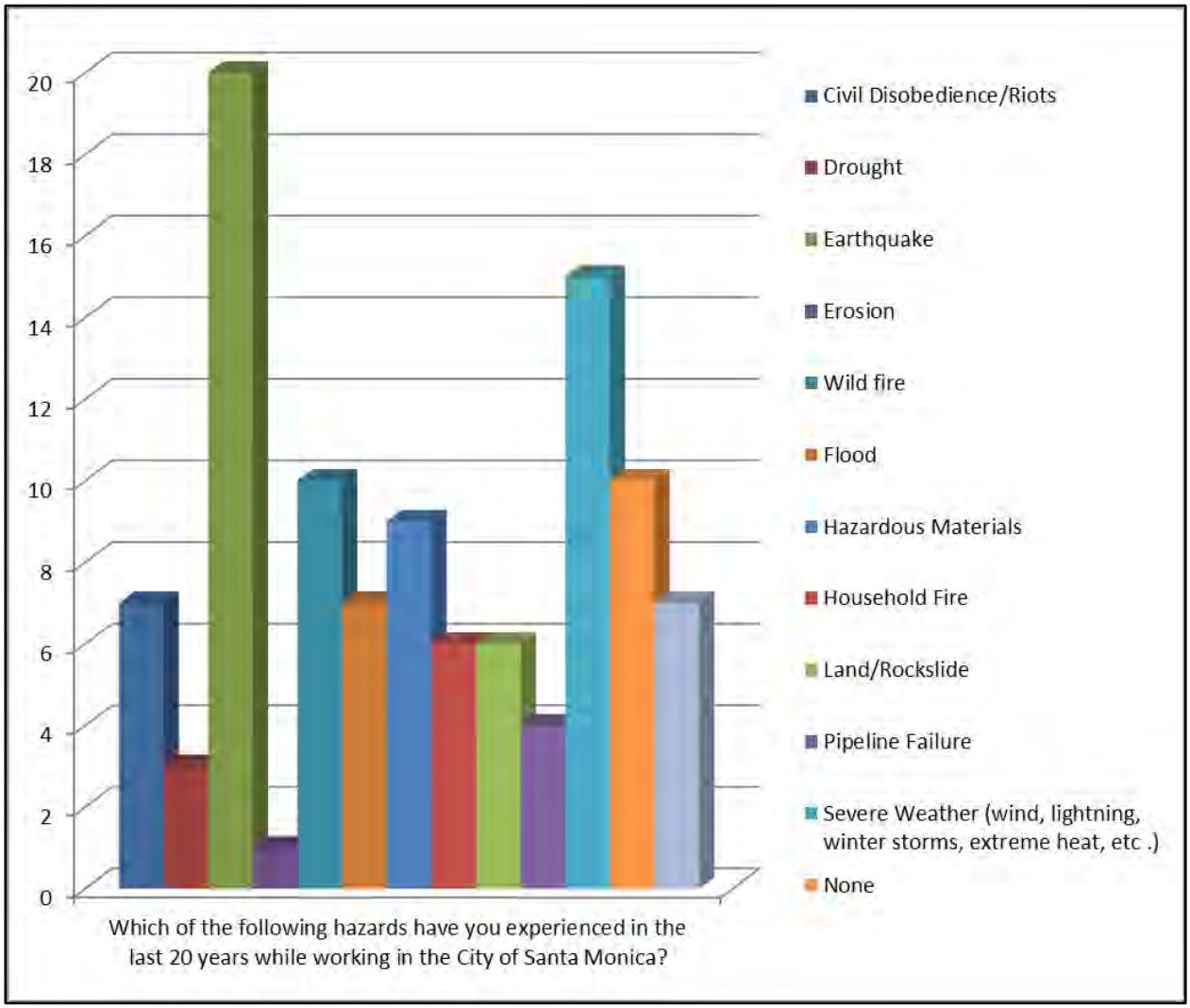

120
100
80
60
40
20
0
Yes
No
Do not know
If not would you be willing to attend an emergency preparedness training or event offered by the City?

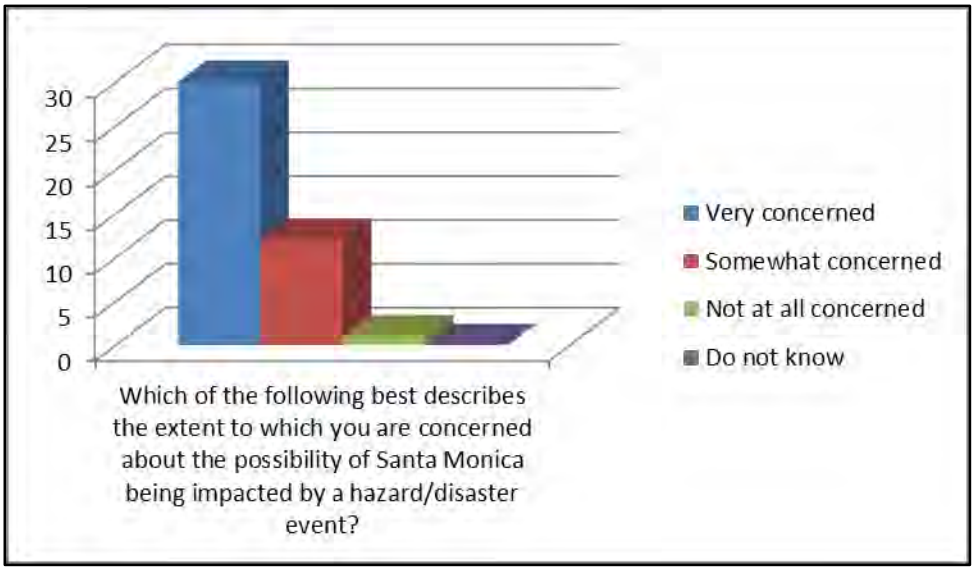

140
120
100
80
60
40
20
0
Newspapers
Informational Brochures
Local Civic Groups (Rotary Club, Lion's Club, etc.)
Faith-based groups/organizations (Church)
Community Bulletin Board
Public Library
Local TV News
Cable Access Channels
Community Web site
Local Radio Stations
Which of the following below are important sources of hazard/disaster information and education for you and your workplace?

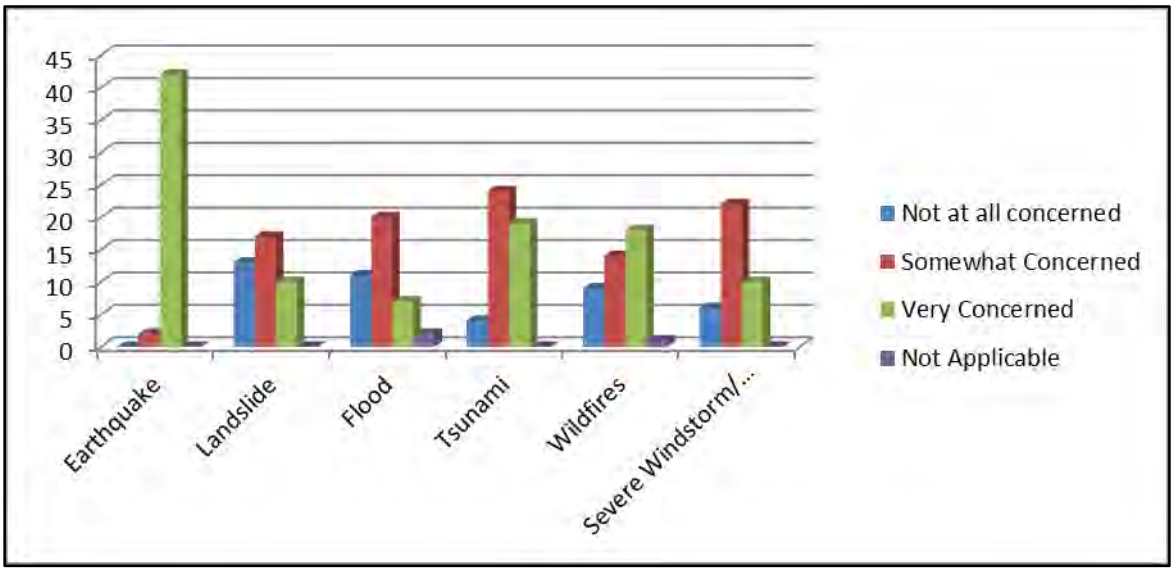

45
40
35
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
How much money would you be willing to spend to retrofit your home/property to reduce risks associated with natural disasters (performing seismic upgrades
$10,000 or above
$5,000 to $9,999
$1,000 to $4,999
Less than $1,000
Nothing
Do not know
Not applicable

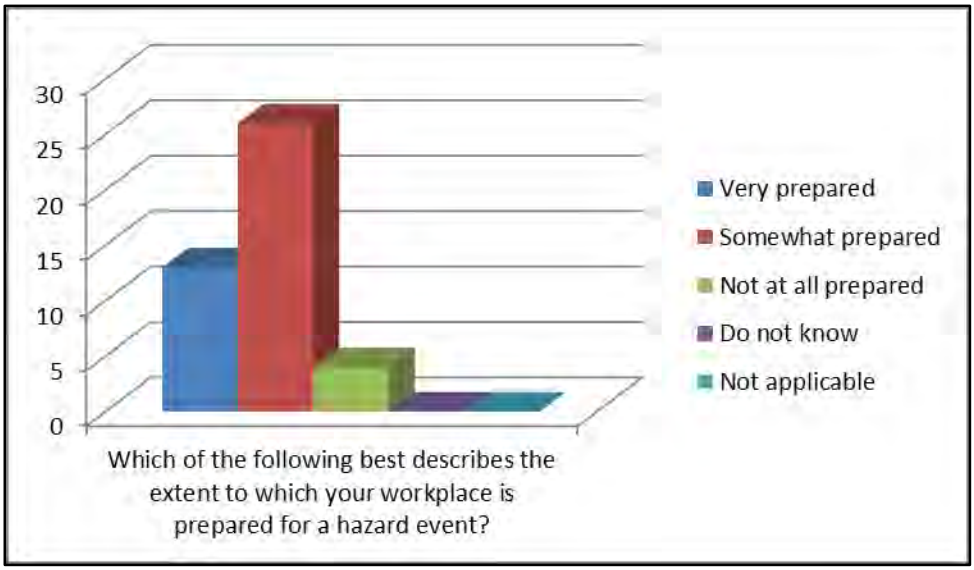
BUSINESS SURVEY RESULTS

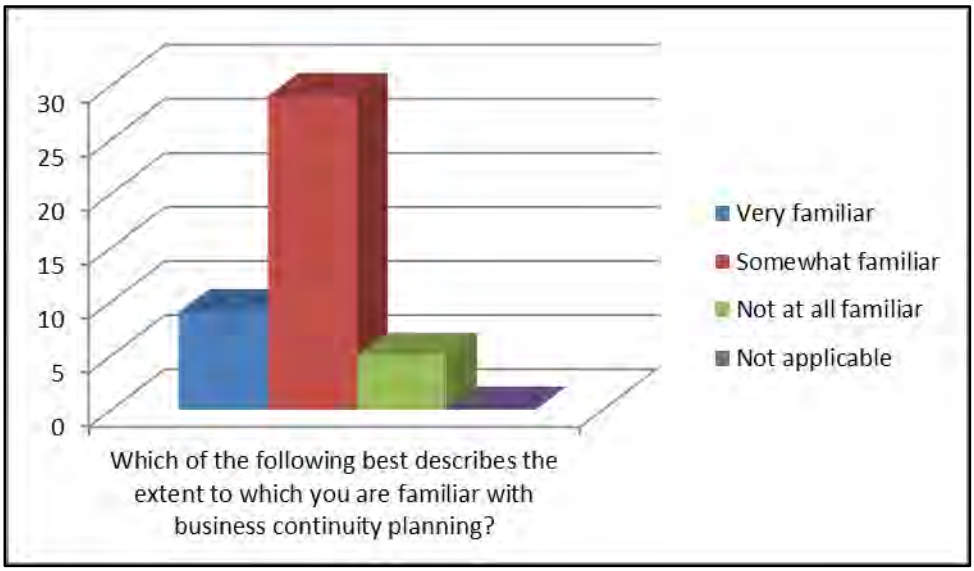
The following is a brief overview of some of the key findings in the Business Survey that was conducted in November of 2013.

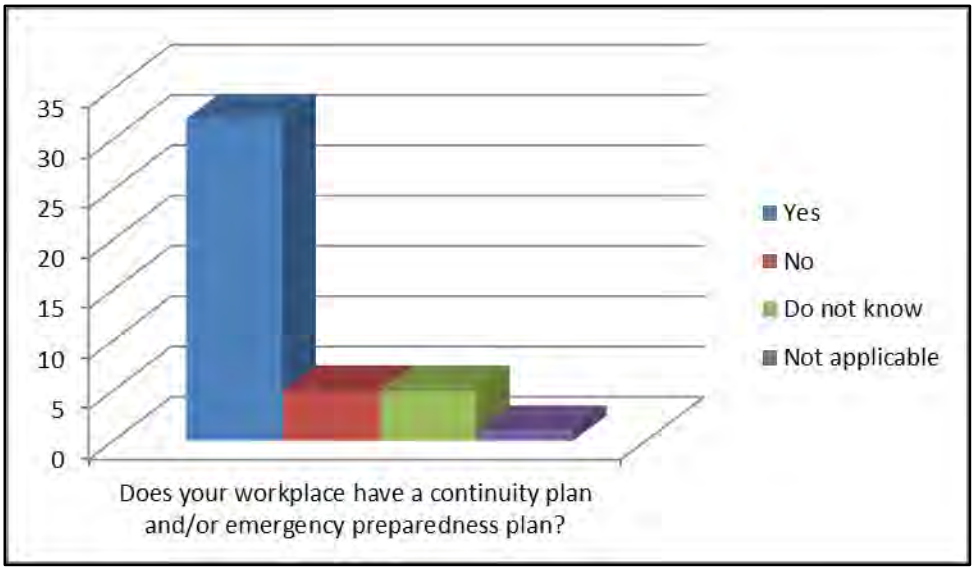


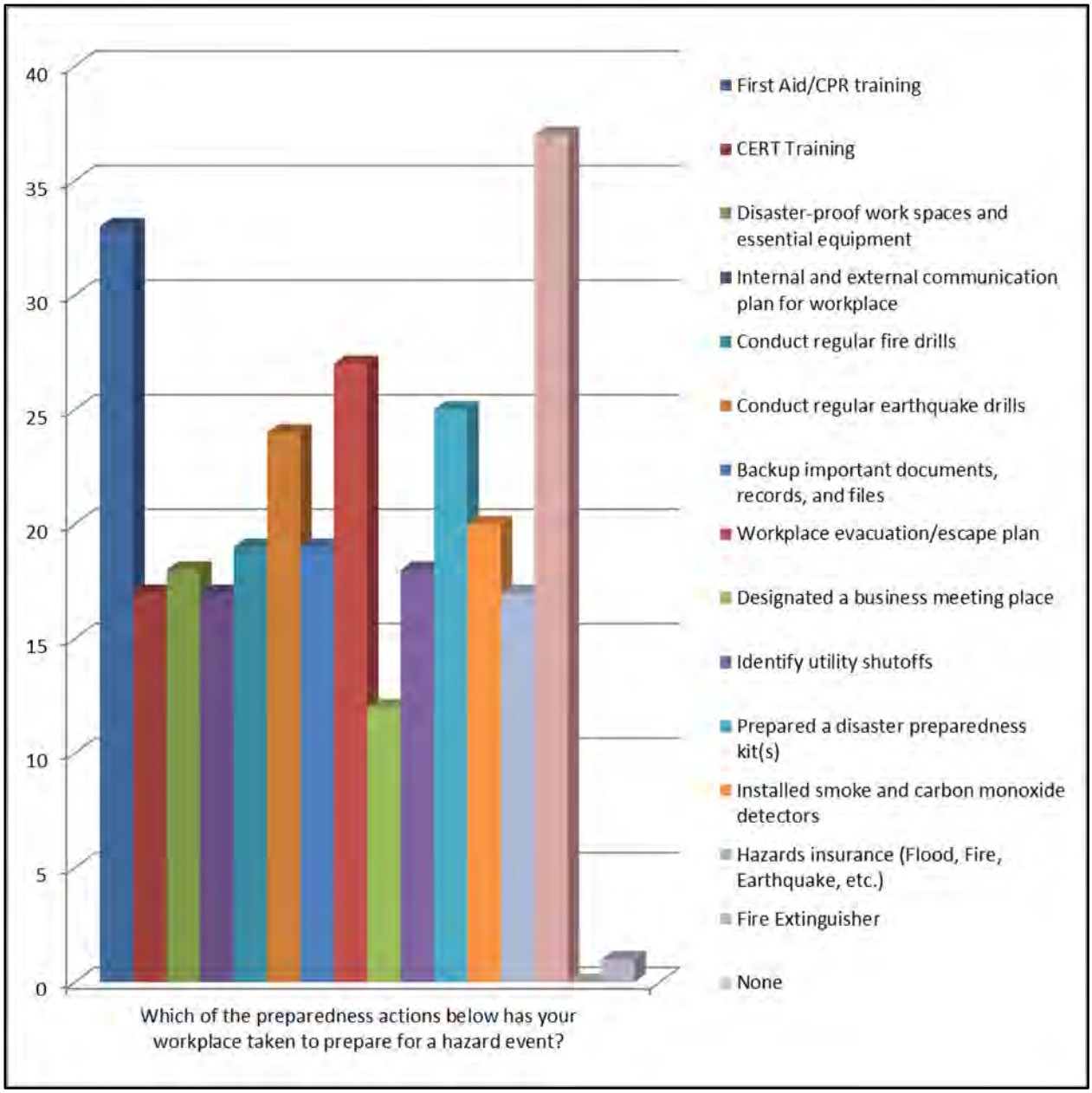

30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Very concerned
Somewhat concerned
Not at all concerned
Do not know
Which of the following best describes the extent to which you are concerned about the possibility of Santa Monica being impacted by a hazard/disaster event?

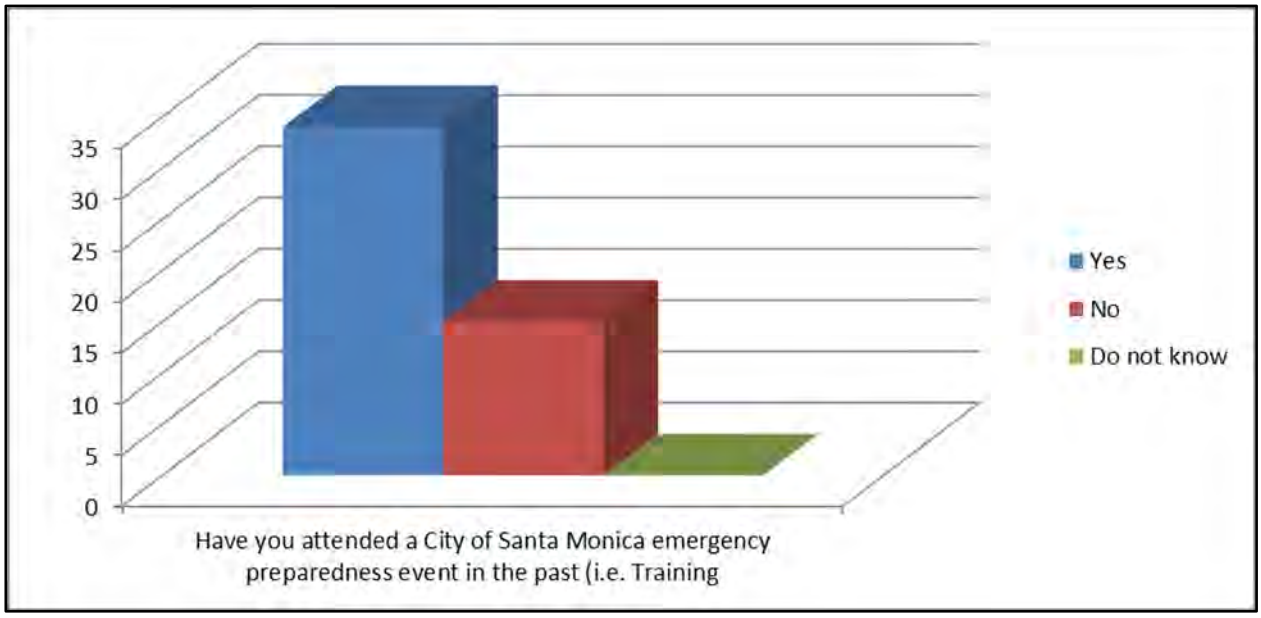

45
40
35
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Earthquake
Landslide
Flood
Tsunami
Wildfires
Severe Windstorm/...
Not at all concerned
Somewhat Concerned
Very Concerned
Not Applicable

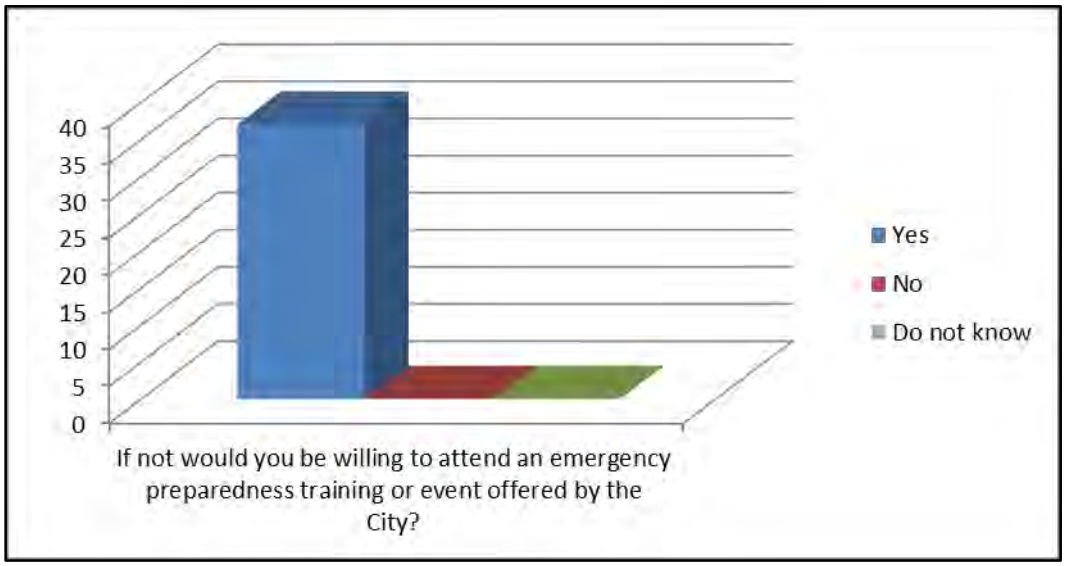

30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Very prepared
Somewhat prepared
Not at all prepared
Do not know
Not applicable
Which of the following best describes the extent to which your workplace is prepared for a hazard event?

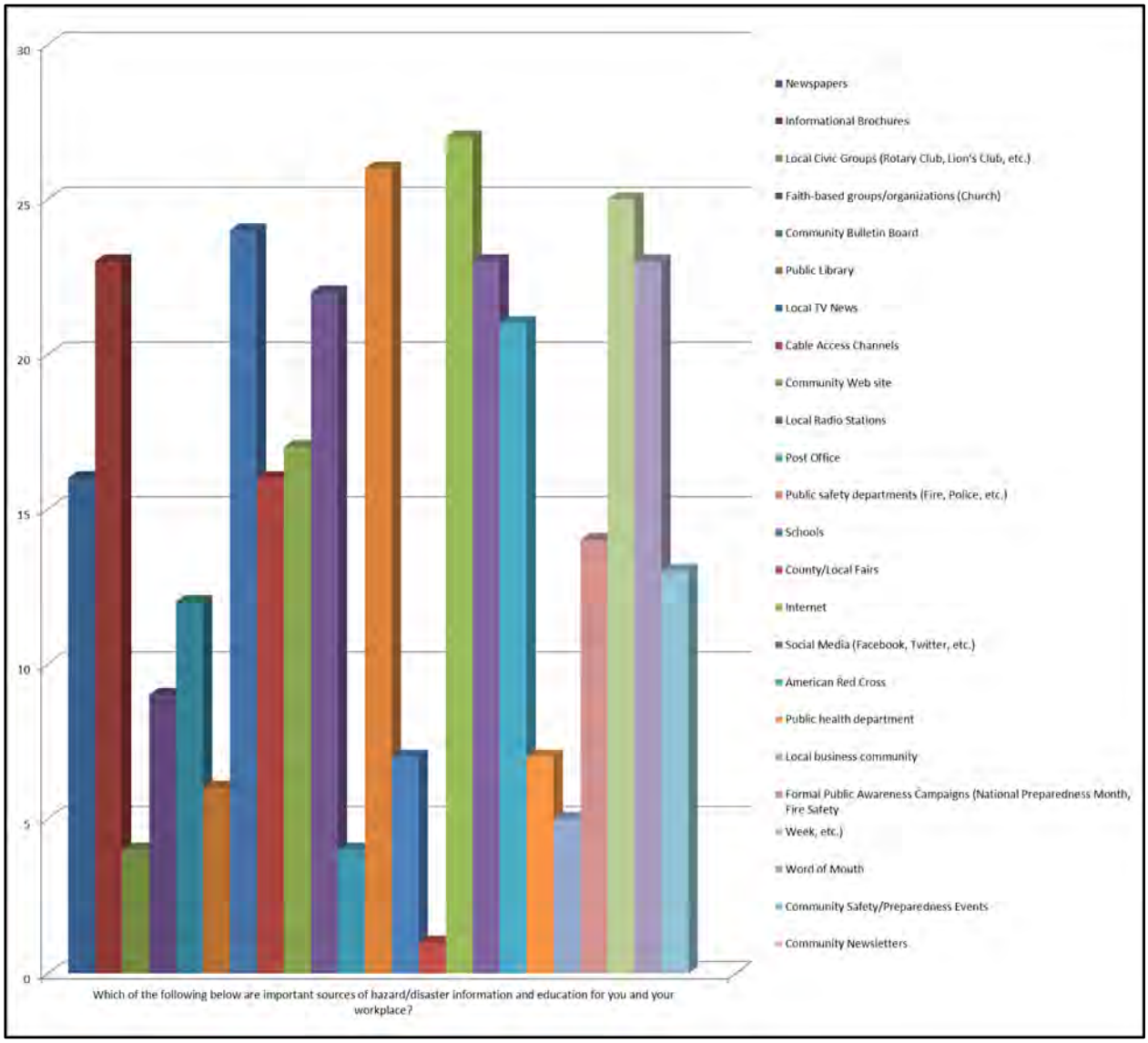

30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Very familiar
Somewhat familiar
Not at all familiar
Not applicable
Which of the following best describes the extent to which you are familiar with business continuity planning?


35
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Yes
No
Do not know
Not applicable
Does your workplace have a continuity plan and/or emergency preparedness plan?


40
35
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
First Aid/CPR training
CERT Training
Disaster-proof work spaces and essential equipment
Internal and external communication plan for workplace
Conduct regular fire drills
Conduct regular earthquake drills
Backup important documents, records, and files
Workplace evacuation/escape plan
Designated a business meeting place
Identify utility shutoffs
Prepared a disaster preparedness kit(s)
Installed smoke and carbon monoxide detectors
Hazards insurance (Flood, Fire, Earthquake, etc.)
Fire Extinguisher
None
Which of the preparedness actions below has your workplace taken to prepare for a hazard event?


35
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Yes
No
Do not know
Have you attended a City of Santa Monica emergency preparedness event in the past (i.e. Training


40
35
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Yes
No
Do not know
If not would you be willing to attend an emergency preparedness training or event offered by the City?


30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Newspapers
Informational Brochures
Local Civic Groups (Rotary Club, Lion's Club, etc.)
Faith-based groups/organizations (Church)
Community Bulletin Board
Public Library
Local TV News
Cable Access Channels
Community Web site
Local Radio Stations
Post Office
Public safety departments (Fire, Police, etc.)
Schools
County/Local Fairs
Internet
Social Media (Facebook, Twitter, etc.)
American Red Cross
Public health department
Local business community
Formal Public Awareness Campaigns (National Preparedness Month, Fire Safety Week, etc.)
Word of Mouth
Community Safety/Preparedness Events
Community Newsletters
Which of the following below are important sources of hazard/disaster information and education for you and your workplace?

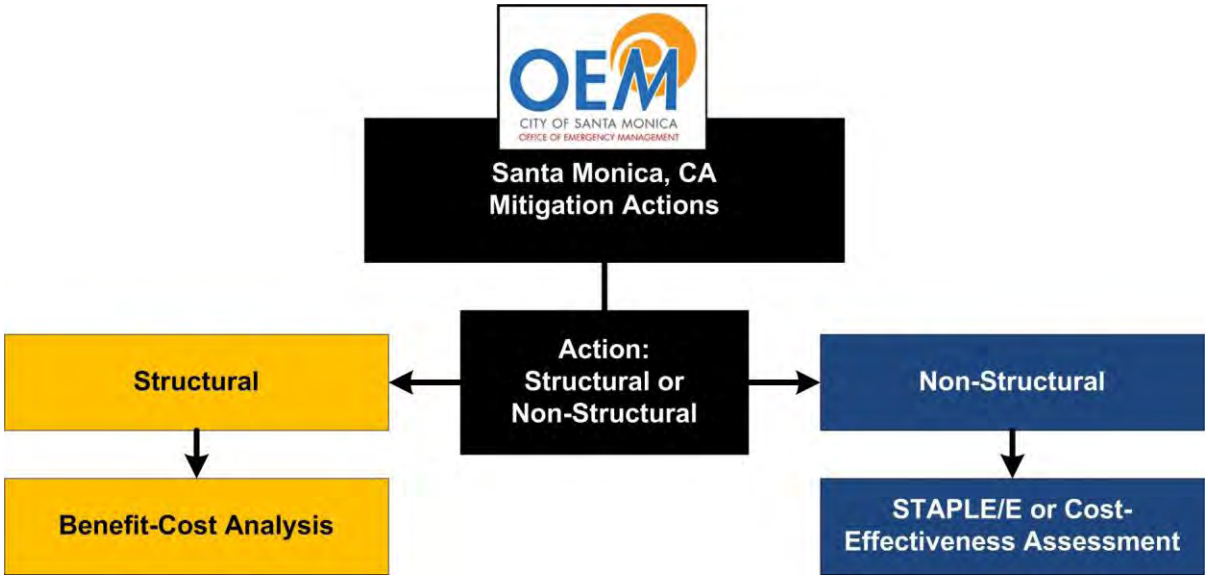
Appendix C: Economic Analysis

Economic Analysis for Evaluating Mitigation Strategies

The approaches used to identify the costs and benefits associated with natural hazard mitigation strategies, measures, or projects fall into a number of categories. This mitigation plan addresses the following:

- Benefit/Cost Analysis
- STAPLEE

When to use the Various Approaches
It is important to realize that various funding sources require different types of economic analyses. The following figure is to serve as a guideline for when to use the various approaches.



Benefit/Cost Analysis

Benefit/cost analysis is a key mechanism used by the state Office of Emergency Services (OES), the Federal Emergency Management Agency, and other state and federal agencies in evaluating hazard mitigation projects, and is required by the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, Public Law 93-288, as amended. Benefit/cost analysis is used in natural hazards mitigation to show if the benefits to life and property protected through mitigation efforts exceed the cost of the mitigation activity. Conducting benefit/cost analysis for a mitigation activity can assist communities in determining whether a project is worth undertaking now, in order to avoid disaster-related damages later.

Benefit/cost analysis is based on calculating the frequency and severity of a hazard, avoiding future damages, and risk. In benefit/cost analysis, all costs and benefits are evaluated in terms of dollars, and a net benefit/cost ratio is computed to determine whether a project should be implemented. A project must have a benefit/cost ratio greater than 1 (i.e., the net benefits will exceed the net costs) to be eligible for FEMA funding.

Note: some mitigation actions identified may not ultimately be implemented due to prohibitive costs, scale, low benefit/cost analysis ratios, or other concerns.

STAPLE/E and Cost Effectiveness Assessment

Considering detailed benefit/cost or cost-effectiveness analysis for every possible mitigation activity could be very time consuming and may not be practical. There are some alternate approaches for conducting a quick evaluation of the proposed mitigation activities which could be used to identify those mitigation activities that merit more detailed assessment.

Using the STAPLE/E criteria, mitigation activities can be evaluated quickly by steering committees in a synthetic fashion. This set of criteria requires the committee to assess the mitigation activities based on the Social, Technical, Administrative, Political, Legal, Economic and Environmental (STAPLE/E) constraints and opportunities of implementing the particular mitigation item in the community. The following method was used to assist in the prioritization of the mitigation actions.

Social:

- Is the proposed action socially acceptable to the community?
- Are there equity issues involved that would mean that one segment of the community is treated unfairly?
- Will the action cause social disruption?

Technical:

- Will the proposed action work?
- Will it create more problems than it solves?
- Does it solve a problem or only a symptom?
- Is it the most useful action in light of other community goals?

Administrative:

- Can the community implement the action?
- Is there someone to coordinate and lead the effort?
- Is there sufficient funding, staff, and technical support available?
- Are there ongoing administrative requirements that need to be met?

Political:

- Is the action politically acceptable?
- Is there public support both to implement and to maintain the project?

Legal:

- Is the community authorized to implement the proposed action? Is there a clear legal basis or precedent for this activity?
- Are there legal side effects?

- Is the proposed action allowed by the comprehensive plan, or must the comprehensive plan be amended to allow the proposed action?
- Will the community be liable for action or lack of action?
- Will the activity be challenged?

Economic:

- What are the costs and benefits of this action?
- Do the benefits exceed the costs?
- Are initial, maintenance, and administrative costs taken into account?
- Has funding been secured for the proposed action? If not, what are the potential funding sources (public, non-profit, and private?)
- How will this action affect the fiscal capability of the community?
- What burden will this action place on the tax base or local economy?
- What are the budget and revenue effects of this activity?
- Does the action contribute to other community goals, such as capital improvements or economic development?
- What benefits will the action provide?

Environmental:

- How will the action impact the environment?
- Will the action need environmental regulatory approvals?
- Will it meet local and state regulatory requirements?
- Are endangered or threatened species likely to be affected?

Appendix D: List of Acronyms

ADA Americans with Disabilities Act
ALOHA Areal Locations of Hazardous Atmospheres
BFE Base Flood Elevation
BSSC Building Seismic Safety Council
CCR California Code of Regulations
CDF California Division of Forestry and Fire Protection
CERT Community Emergency Response Team
CEQA California Environmental Quality Act
CFR Code of Federal Regulations
CIP Capital Improvement Plans
CRS Community Rating System
DCS Disaster Communication Services
DEM Digital Elevation Model
DFIRM Digital Flood Insurance Rate Map
DMA Disaster Mitigation Act
DMG Division of Mines and Geology
DWR Division of Water Resources
EAP Employee Assistance Program
EMA Emergency Management Agency
EPA Environmental Protection Agency
EOC Emergency Operations Center
ESP Emergency Survival Program
FEMA Federal Emergency Management Agency
FIRM Flood Insurance Rate Maps
GIS Geographic Information Systems
HAZUS-MH Hazards USA Multi-Hazard
HMPs Hazard Mitigation Plans
IBHS Institute for Business & Home Safety
IFR Interim Final Rule
ISD Information Systems Department
LHMP Local Hazard Mitigation Plan
MHMP Multi-Hazard Mitigation Plan
NEPA National Environmental Policy Act
NCDC National Climatic Data Center
NFIP National Flood Insurance Program
NLIC National Landslide Information Center
NOAA National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration
NRCS Natural Resource Conservation Service
NSF National Science Foundation
OEM Office of Emergency Management
OES Office of Emergency Services
OPR Office of Planning and Research
OSHPD Office of Statewide Health Planning and Development
PCD Department of Planning and Community Development
SCEC Southern California Earthquake Center

Appendix E: Glossary

Antiterrorism: Defensive measures used to reduce the vulnerability of individuals, forces, and property to terrorist acts. (Source: US Department of Defense, Report of the Secretary of Defense to the President and the Congress, 2000.)

Asset: Any manmade or natural feature that has value, including, but not limited to people; buildings; infrastructure like bridges, roads, and sewer and water systems; lifelines like electricity and communication resources; or environmental, cultural, or recreational features like parks, dunes, wetlands, or landmarks.

Base Flood: Flood that has a 1 percent probability of being equaled or exceeded in any given year. Also known as the 100-year flood.

Base Flood Elevation (BFE): Elevation of the base flood in relation to a specified datum, such as the National Geodetic Vertical Datum of 1929. The Base Flood Elevation is used as the standard for the National Flood Insurance Program.

Benefit: Net project outcomes, usually defined in monetary terms. Benefits may include direct and indirect effects. For the purposes of conducting a benefit-cost analysis of proposed mitigation measures, benefits are limited to specific, measurable risk reduction factors, including a reduction in expected property losses (building, contents, and function) and protection of human life.

Benefit-cost Analysis (BCA): Benefit-cost analysis is a systematic, quantitative method of comparing the projected benefits to projected costs of a project or policy. It is used as a measure of cost effectiveness.

Biological Event: An occurrence of a biological substance that poses a threat to the health of living organisms, primarily that of humans. This can include medical waste or samples of a microorganism, virus or toxin (from a biological source) that can impact human health. It can also include substances harmful to animals.

Coastal Erosion: A hydrologic hazard, and is defined by the wearing away of land or the removal of beach or dune sediments by wave action, tidal currents, wave currents, or drainage. Coastal erosion may result from a natural process, or it may be the result of human action.

Coastal Subsidence: The loss of coastal surface elevation due to the removal of subsurface support. Subsidence can be the result of both nature and human action. Some natural subsidence occurs over long periods of time, due to the natural settling process of millions of year's accumulation of sediments.

Coastal Zone: The area along the shore where the ocean meets the land as the surface of the land rises above the ocean. This land/water interface includes barrier islands, estuaries, beaches, coastal wetlands, and land areas having direct drainage to the ocean.

Community Rating System (CRS): CRS is a program that provides incentives for National Flood Insurance Program communities to complete activities that reduce flood hazard risk. When the community completes specified activities, the insurance premiums of the policyholders in those communities are reduced.

Debris: The scattered remains of assets broken or destroyed in a hazard event. Debris caused by a wind or water hazard event can cause additional damage to other assets.

Disaster Mitigation Act of 2000 (DMA 2000): DMA 2000 (Public Law 106-390) is the latest legislation to improve the planning process. It was signed into law on October 10, 2000. This new legislation reinforces the importance of mitigation planning and emphasizes planning for disasters before they occur.

Drought: The consequence of anticipated natural precipitation reduction over an extended period of time, usually a season or more in length.

Erosion: Wearing away of the land surface by detachment and movement of soil and rock fragments, during a flood or storm or over a period of years, through the action of wind, water, or other geologic processes.

Extreme Wind: The horizontal motion of the air past a given point. Winds begin with differences in air pressures. Pressure that's higher at one place than another sets up a force pushing from the high toward the low pressure. The greater the difference in pressures, the stronger the force. The distance between the area of high pressure and the area of low pressure also determines how fast the moving air is accelerated. Meteorologists refer to the force that starts the wind flowing as the "pressure gradient force." High and low pressures are relative. There's no set number that divides high and low pressure. Wind is used to describe the prevailing direction from which the wind is blowing with the speed given usually in miles per hour or knots.

Fault: A fracture in the continuity of a rock formation caused by a shifting or dislodging of the earth's crust, in which adjacent surfaces are differentially displaced parallel to the plane of fracture.

Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA): Independent agency created in 1979 to provide a single point of accountability for all federal activities related to disaster mitigation and emergency preparedness, response, and recovery.

Flood Depth: Height of the floodwater surface above the ground surface.

Flood Hazard Area: The area inundated by a flood of a given magnitude on a map.

Flood Insurance Rate Map (FIRM): Map of a community, prepared by FEMA, shows both the special flood hazard areas and the risk premium zones applicable to the community under the National Flood Insurance Program.

Flood Zone: A geographical area shown on a FIRM that reflects the severity or type of flooding in the area.

Floodplain: Any land area, including watercourse, susceptible to partial or complete inundation by water from any source.

Hazard: A source of potential danger or adverse condition.

Hazard Event: A specific occurrence of a particular type of hazard.

Hazard Identification: The process of identifying hazards that threaten an area.

Hazard Mitigation: Sustained actions taken to reduce or eliminate long-term risk from hazards and their effects.

Hazardous Materials Incident: A biological, chemical or physical agent with the potential to cause harm to the environment or people on its own or when combined with other factors or materials.

HAZUS (Hazards U.S.): A GIS-based, nationally standardized, loss estimation tool developed by FEMA.

Infrastructure: Refers to the public services of a community that have a direct impact on the quality of life. Infrastructure includes communication technology such as phone lines or Internet access, vital services such as public water supplies and sewer treatment facilities, and includes an area's transportation system such as airports, heliports, highways, bridges, tunnels, roadbeds, overpasses, railways, bridges, rail yards, depots; and waterways, canals, locks, seaports, ferries, harbors, dry docks, piers, and regional dams.

Landslide: Downward movement of a slope and materials under the force of gravity.

Lightning: An atmospheric discharge of electricity accompanied by thunder, which typically occurs during thunderstorms, and sometimes during volcanic eruptions or dust storms. In the atmospheric electrical discharge, a leader of a bolt of lightning can travel at speeds of 130,000 MPH, and can reach temperatures approaching 54,000 °F, hot enough to fuse silica sand into glass.

Magnitude: A measure of the strength of a hazard event. The magnitude (also referred to as severity) of a given hazard event is usually determined using technical measures specific to the hazard.

Mitigate: To cause something to become less harsh or hostile, to make less severe or painful.

Mitigation Plan: Systematically evaluating community policies, actions, and tools, and setting goals for implementation over the long term that will result in a reduction in risk and minimize future losses community-wide.

National Flood Insurance Program (NFIP): Federal program created by Congress in 1968 that makes flood insurance available in communities that enact minimum floodplain management regulations as indicated in 44 CFR §60.3.

National Weather Service (NWS): Prepares and issues flood, severe weather, and coastal storm warnings and can provide technical assistance to federal and state entities in preparing weather and flood warning plans.

Preparedness: Actions that strengthen the capability of government, citizens, and communities to respond to disasters.

Probability: A statistical measure of the likelihood that a hazard event will occur.

Recovery: The actions taken by an individual or community after a catastrophic event to restore order and lifelines in a community.

Risk: The estimated impact that a hazard would have on people, services, facilities, and structures in a community; the likelihood of a hazard event resulting in an adverse condition that causes injury or damage. Risk is often expressed in relative terms such as a high, moderate, or low likelihood of sustaining damage above a particular threshold due to a specific type of hazard event. It also can be expressed in terms of potential monetary losses associated with the intensity of the hazard.

Stafford Act: The Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act, PL 100-107 was signed into law November 23, 1988 and amended the Disaster Relief Act of 1974, PL 93-288. The Stafford Act is the statutory authority for most federal disaster response activities, especially as they pertain to FEMA and its programs.

Stakeholder: Individual or group that will be affected in any way by an action or policy. They include businesses, private organizations, and citizens.

State Hazard Mitigation Officer (SHMO): The representative of state government who is the primary point of contact with FEMA, other state and federal agencies, and local units of government in the planning and implementation of pre- and post-disaster mitigation activities.

Tectonic Plate: Torsionally rigid, thin segments of the earth's lithosphere that may be assumed to move horizontally and adjoin other plates. It is the friction between plate boundaries that cause seismic activity.

Terrorism: Violence committed by groups or individuals in order to intimidate a population or government into granting their demands.

Topographic: Characterizes maps that show manmade features and indicate the physical shape of the land using contour lines.

Vulnerability: Describes how exposed or susceptible to damage an asset is. Vulnerability depends on an asset's construction, contents, and the economic value of its functions. Like indirect damages, the vulnerability of one element of the community is often related to the vulnerability of another. For example, since many businesses depend on uninterrupted electrical power, if an electric substation is flooded it will affect not only the substation itself, but a number of businesses as well. Often, indirect effects can be much more widespread and damaging than direct ones.

Vulnerability Assessment: The extent of injury and damage that may result from a hazard event of a given intensity in a given area. The vulnerability assessment should address impacts of hazard events on the existing and future built environment.

Wildfire: An uncontrolled fire spreading through vegetative fuels, exposing and possibly consuming structures.